

SOHBAH  
COLLECTION

20  
20



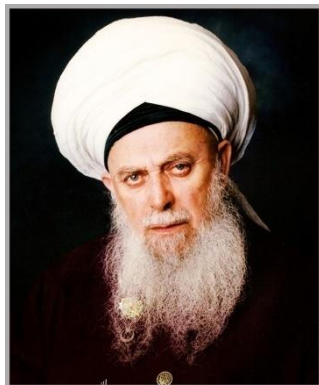
**MALFOOZAAT OF MAULANA SHAYKH  
MUHAMMAD AADIL AR RABBANI  
QADDAS ALLAHU SIRRAHU**



MALFOOZAAT OF MAULANA SHAYKH  
**MUHAMMAD AADIL AR RABBANI**

QADDAS ALLAHU SIRRAHU

Dedicated to my Murshid

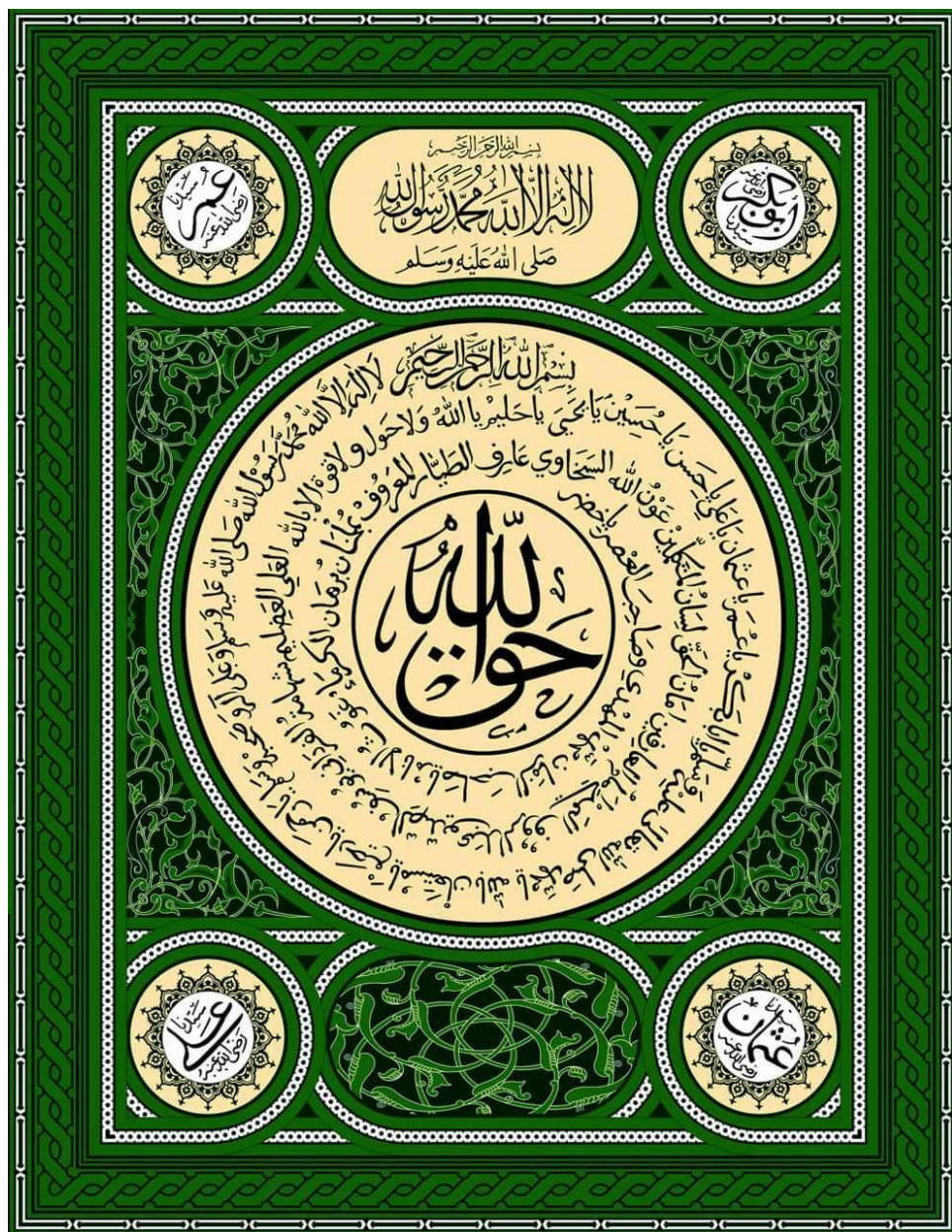


MAULANA SHAYKH  
**MUHAMMAD NAZIM AADIL AL HAQQANI**

QADDAS ALLAHU SIRRAHU

"Al Faatiha"





## TABLE OF CONTENTS

I. INTRODUCTION .....	13
II. FOREWORD .....	15
III. AKNOWLEDGEMENT .....	19
1. FEAR OF ALLAH.....	20
2. GETTING ALONG WELL.....	21
3. THE SECRET OF THE OTTOMANS .....	23
4. THE BIGGEST ENEMY.....	25
5. DO NOT STOP, DO NOT GET TIRED .....	27
6. UNDER THE PROTECTION OF ALLAH .....	29
7. LOOK AT YOUR EGO FIRST .....	31
8. THE GREATEST HONOR .....	33
9. ALLAH’S COUNTLESS ARMIES.....	35
10. REPENT TO ALLAH .....	39
11. REPENT TO ALLAH .....	41
12. TO BE ALLAH’S BELOVED ONE.....	43
13. CYPRUS IS A HOLY PLACE .....	46
14. EVEN THE PRICK OF A THORN .....	49
15. DON’T BE CHEATED WITH THIS LIFE .....	52
16. ONE OF ALLAH’S SECRETS .....	56
17. ANGER IS FROM SHAYTAN .....	60
18. EVERYTHING IS MEASURED .....	62
19. THE GREATEST PROTECTION.....	64
20. OUR HOLY PROPHET’S BEAUTIFUL ATTRIBUTES.....	66

21. BETWEEN TWO LETTERS .....	68
22. BE WITH THE TRUTH .....	70
23. ALLAH’S PLEASURE .....	72
24. OUR END IS GOOD .....	74
25. THE SIGNS ARE COMING ONE AFTER ANOTHER .....	75
26. A SIGN OF ALLĀH’S MIGHTINESS .....	80
27. RUN TO ALLAH .....	83
28. THE WORDS THAT CLEAN.....	87
29. HURRY FOR AAKHIRAH NOT FOR DUNYA .....	91
30. DON’T WORRY, EVERYTHING IS IN ALLĀH’S HANDS .....	93
31. ALLAH IS SOVEREIGN OVER THIS TRIAL .....	96
32. MAY GOOD DEEDS LIGHTEN OUR BURDEN .....	98
33. ONLY FEAR ALLAH .....	100
34. GLAD TIDINGS TO MU’MINEEN.....	102
35. DO NOT BE HOPELESS .....	104
36. MANKIND IS CREATED WEAK.....	106
37. REPENT AND OBEY THE AUTHORITIES .....	108
38. SHABAN: SALWAT AND DELIVERANCE.....	110
39. LOVE AND HONOR THE HOLY PROPHET (SAW) .....	112
40. REPENT, PRAY, AND THEN TAKE PRECAUTIONS .....	114
41. SUBMISSION AND FAITH .....	116
42. IMAN IS THE GREATEST GIFT.....	118
43. BE CALM AND DON’T SIDE WITH OPPRESSORS .....	120
44. MAKE YOUR FORCED KHALWA A BLESSING.....	122

45. GIVE NO ATTENTION TO THE FOLLOWERS OF EGO .....	124
46. THE MORNING IS NEAR.....	126
47. DUA ON FRIDAYS.....	128
48. BE HAPPY, DON'T FEAR .....	130
49. SALVATION IS FROM ALLAH, WITH HIS PROPHETS AND THE AWLIYA....	132
50. BARAAT NIGHT .....	134
51. THIS BARA'AT NIGHT WAS BETTER .....	136
52. FOR THE BELIEVERS' GOOD.....	138
53. TO BE SECLUDED FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH .....	140
54. CREATED TO WORSHIP ALLAH .....	142
55. DO TASBEEH .....	144
56. A MU'MIN IS AT EASE.....	146
57. IMAN DURING CHANGE .....	148
58. BEAUTIFUL DAYS ARE COMING.....	149
59. ASLIM, TASLAM .....	151
60. PATIENCE AND GRATITUDE.....	153
61. DON'T LOSE! BENEFIT! .....	155
62. LIFTED BY A MIRACLE .....	157
63. THOUGH EVIL INCREASE .....	159
64. DON'T NORMALIZE EVIL.....	161
65. BLESSED RAMADAN .....	163
66. HIDDEN AMONG US .....	165
67. BARAKAH OF THE AWLIYA .....	167
68. A FRIEND OF ALLAH.....	169

69. TESTS AND REWARDS .....	171
70. BRINGING EVIL UPON OURSELVES.....	173
71. ZAKAT UL-FITR.....	175
72. LAYLAT UL-QADR.....	177
73. FITR AND OBEDIENCE.....	179
74. ALLAH’S PROGRAM .....	181
75. DON’T WASTE YOUR PROVISION .....	184
76. TO BE THANKFUL.....	189
77. TAQWA AND EGO.....	190
78. DOUBTFUL THINGS .....	192
79. FITNA.....	193
80. WHAT LASTS.....	194
81. FAITH AND BELIEF .....	196
82. CONSULT .....	198
83. FAITHFUL LOYALTY.....	199
84. THE MIDDLE PRAYER.....	201
85. NOT FOR EGO.....	203
86. LEAVE YOUR CASE TO ALLAH .....	204
87. HALAL RIZQ .....	206
88. BE TRUSTWORTHY .....	208
89. TIME IS VALUABLE.....	210
90. THE PARTIAL WILL .....	212
91. CALAMITY OR AFFLICTION .....	214
92. KEEP YOUR PRAYERS .....	216

93. EVERYTHING IS FOR ALLAH .....	218
94. ALLAH’S BELOVED SERVANTS .....	220
95. LITERATE BUT IGNORANT .....	221
96. TO BE READY FOR WHAT IS IN THE FUTURE .....	223
97. TARIQA IS BEAUTIFUL .....	225
98. GOODNESS IS A SADAQAH .....	227
99. FROM ONE STATE TO A BETTER.....	229
100. PHARAOH AND THE EGO.....	230
101. A MEANINGFUL LIFE.....	232
102. SUSTENANCE IS FROM ALLAH .....	234
103. WE ARE NOT LIVING IN PARADISE .....	236
104. REMEMBER THE MOST IMPORTANT THING .....	240
105. OUR HEARTS BETWEEN HIS TWO FINGERS.....	244
106. NO HAJJ THIS YEAR .....	248
107. OPENING THE AYASOFYA .....	251
108. DON’T DO ANYTHING ACCORDING TO YOUR DREAM .....	256
109. YOU ONLY CHEAT YOURSELF .....	260
110. YAWMU T-TARAWIYAH AND YAWMU ‘ARAFAH.....	263
111. ON THIS SPECIAL DAY.....	267
112. MAKE YOUR ‘ĪD NICE.....	271
113. WITH THE BARAKAH OF MAWLĀNĀ .....	275
114. KING OF KINGS .....	279
115. HURRY FOR TWO THINGS .....	282
116. OPPRESSION IS DARKNESS .....	286



117. THE STATION OF RIDA.....	290
118. THE QURBAN OF ʿĪDU L-ADHA .....	294
119. BE FRIENDS WITH ALLAH FOREVER.....	300
120. KNOW THE VALUE OF THE FAVORS .....	303
121. HOUSE OF DISEASES.....	305
122. LEAVE GOODNESS BEHIND.....	307
123. THE HAGIA SOPHIA MOSQUE .....	309
124. THE GIFT OF OUR HOLY PROPHET .....	310
125. THE VALUE OF THE HIJRI YEAR.....	312
126. FRIDAY IS A GIFT TO THE UMMAH.....	314
127. GOOD DUA AND BAD DUA.....	316
128. REWARD OF A HUNDRED MARTYRS .....	318
129. GIVE GOOD TIDINGS .....	320
130. THIS UNIVERSE IS NOT EMPTY .....	322
131. BE VALUABLE IN THE SIGHT OF ALLAH .....	324
132. THE DAY OF ASHURA.....	326
133. MAN WAS CREATED OF HASTE .....	329
134. MAN COMES FROM FORGETFULNESS .....	331
135. BAHAUDDIN NAQSHBAND .....	333
136. SINCERE PEOPLE WIN.....	335
137. EXCEPT FOR THREE DEEDS.....	337
138. HOPE FOR GOODNESS.....	339
139. BEING CONSUMED.....	340
140. ORDER GOOD AND FORBID EVIL.....	342

141. HAKKANI.....	344
142. THE TRADE ON FRIDAY.....	346
143. THE EGO IS A BIG ENEMY.....	348
144. A DREAM YOU DIDN'T SEE.....	350
145. ADAB.....	352
146. A PLACE OF TESTS.....	354
147. JUST A DREAM.....	356
148. DUTIES OF THE MONTH OF SAFAR.....	358
149. KNOWLEDGE IS TO KNOW ALLAH.....	360
150. USE THIS WORLD FOR THE HEREAFTER.....	362
151. USELESS KNOWLEDGE.....	364
152. TWO CHOICES.....	366
153. THE GREATEST OPPRESSION.....	368
154. ACCOUNTABLE FOR EVERYTHING.....	370
155. IN THE TWO WORLDS.....	372
156. BE WITH ALLAH.....	374
157. GAINING KNOWLEDGE.....	376
158. POSSESSING A SENSE OF SHAME.....	378
159. RABITA.....	380
160. THE COMPANIONS OF THE CAVE.....	382
161. TO EXPERIENCE EXPERIENCE.....	385
162. THE LAST WEDNESDAY OF THE MONTH OF SAFAR.....	387
163. THE VIRTUE OF FORGIVENESS.....	389
164. ASKING FOR ALLAH'S HELP.....	391

165. THE REAL SUPREME COURT .....	393
166. FITNA AND CORRUPTION .....	395
167. THE MONTH OF MAWLID .....	397
168. THE TRUSTWORTHY ONE .....	400
169. RESPONDING TO HARM WITH HARM .....	402
170. IN SHA ALLAH .....	404
171. THE TRUE RELIGION .....	406
172. THIS WORLD OF TESTS .....	407
173. NO VICTOR BUT ALLAH .....	409
174. THE RELIGION OF MERCY .....	411
175. A MERCY FOR THE WORLDS .....	413
176. THE PATH OF FELICITY .....	415
177. THE DOOR OF REPENTANCE .....	417
178. HAVE FAITH .....	419
179. THE TRUTH OF NEWS .....	421
180. THE TRUE GUIDE .....	423
181. WHATEVER ALLAH WILLS HAPPENS .....	425
182. THE VIRTUE OF DUA .....	427
183. FORGIVENESS AND WELLBEING .....	429
184. THE BEST OF ALL DREAMS .....	431
185. ETERNAL LOVE .....	433
186. THE TIME OF FITNAH .....	435
187. HOLD ON TO THE ROPE OF ALLAH .....	437
188. TRUST IN ALLAH .....	439

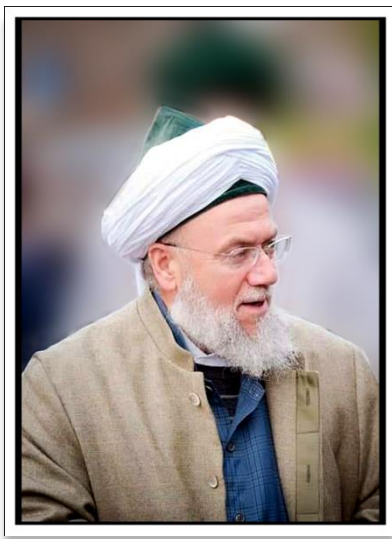
189. THE SHIP OF SECURITY .....	441
190. THE FOOD OF THE SOUL .....	443
191. HELP IN GOODNESS.....	445
192. RELATIVES .....	447
193. BELIEVING IN ALLAH.....	449
194. PHARAOHS AND NIMRODS.....	451
195. MAKING ONE’S ARRANGEMENTS AND RELIANCE ON ALLAH (TADBÎR AND TAWAKKUL).....	453
196. FAITH STRENGTHENS PEOPLE .....	456
197. THE CREATOR OF CAUSES.....	458
198. GOOD PEOPLE .....	460
199. THE ONE WHO LAUGHS LAST.....	463
200. THE VIRTUES OF SURAT UL-‘ASR.....	465
201. VOLUNTEER SLAVERY.....	467
202. TWO TYPES OF PEOPLE .....	469
203. SIN ALREADY COMMITTED.....	471
204. DUA OF KUFFAR .....	473
205. BEHAVING RESPONSIBLY TOWARDS TRUSTS.....	475
206. WIN IN THE END.....	477
207. MERCY THAT DOES NOT DESCEND .....	479
208. THE BELIEVERS ARE BROTHERS.....	482
209. RESOLUTE AVERSION IS A DUTY .....	484
210. WITH FEET SECURELY PLANTED .....	487
211. RELY ON ALLAH .....	489
212. ALLAH’S ORDER .....	491

---

213. THE TRUTH AND FALSE ARE CLEAR .....	494
214. HELP OTHERS FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH .....	496
215. THERE IS OPPORTUNITY .....	498
216. A GOOD END .....	501
217. A WAR BETWEEN UNBELIEF AND FAITH .....	503
218. THE RELIGION OF MERCY .....	505
219. HURRY TO DO GOOD.....	506
220. MAWLĀNĀ SHAYKH NAZIM .....	508
221. SPEAK GOOD OR REMAIN SILENT .....	510
222. THANK ALLAH FOR THE RELIGION OF ISLAM .....	512
223. THE IMPORTANCE OF PRAYER .....	514
224. THE TREE OF POLYTHEISM AND UNBELIEF .....	517
225. THIS WORLD IS NOT FOREVER .....	520
226. HEARTS FIND PEACE THROUGH DHIKR .....	522
227. ALLAH DOES AS HE WILLS .....	524

## I. INTRODUCTION

Auzubillahi minash shaitanir rajeem  
Bismillahir Rahmaanir Raheem



**Maulana Shaykh Muhammad (Mehmet) Aadil Ar Rabbani** is the head and the **41<sup>st</sup> Grand Shaykh of the Naqshbandiya Aaliya Sufi way** and the elder son and successor of **Maulana Shaykh Nazim Aadil Al Haqqani** in this path.

His words are words of wisdom and light for all of us on this path. Alhamdulillah he has been traveling all over attending to murids and spreading the light of the Naqshbandi tariqa from east to west. Tariqatunas sohba, wal khayru fil jamiyya. Our way is the way of associations and the goodness is in being together. As Mawlana Shaykh Muhammad (Mehmet) travels he spreads the teachings of the Naqshbandi Grand Shaykhs.

His words are as per the needs of the audience. Every soul is fed as per its appetite and its needs. These words of wisdom are recorded and are then distributed among murids and non murids all over the world, in various forms. This book is one of the forms his words are reaching to you. Please feel free to forward this book to as many people as you wish, in its full form (without changing anything)



as it does not have any copyright on it. We intend to keep these books free of cost always.

May Allah SWT make it easy and accept our weak services.

Aameen.

Al-Fatiha.

## II. FOREWORD

Auzubillahi minash shaitanir rajeem  
Bismillahir Rahmaanir Raheem

Allahumma Salliala Sayyidina Muhammadin wa alaa Aali Sayyidina  
Muhammadin wa Sallim

As salaamwalekum wa Rehmatullahi taala wa Barakaatu

Madad Ya Sayyidi Ya Murshidi Sultan ul Awlia Maulana Shaykh Nazim QS.  
Madad Ya Sayyidi Ya Murshidi Sultan ul Awlia Maulana Shaykh Mehmet QS.  
Madad Ya Rijal Allah, Madad Ya Sahib Al Imdaad - Al Madad.

This book is a compendium of sohbet or spiritual discourses, of the year 2020, of our Master and teacher of millions and worldwide leader of the Naqshbandiya Aaliya Sufi Order, Maulana Shaykh Muhammad Aadil Ar Rabbani QS, may Allah SWT grant him good health and long life – Aameen.

These sohbas are easily available in video format on [www.saltanat.org](http://www.saltanat.org) & [www.hakkanitv.org](http://www.hakkanitv.org). We are trying to make it easy for the followers to find a medium that suits them to receive these teachings. Therefore the sohbas of this book is available in 3 formats:

1. Videos (in few different languages)
2. PDF copy
3. Hard copy

Please pick the format that suits you and get enlightened with the words and teachings of our Master. May Allah SWT bless us with good understanding and the tawfeeq to act upon these teachings – Aameen.

Like we have mentioned in the previous Malfoozat, that most of the Malfoozat of Mawlana Shaykh Muhammad Aadil Ar Rabbani have common Introduction, Foreword and Acknowledgement. There is certain information which needs to be repeated and must reach the readers in every book.

Also important to know is that these books are not for us to share our views, but for us to make sure Mawlana's words reach to every corner of this world.

At the same time we recommend that you make sure to read these sections as well in every book as a reminder for ourselves.

If any of the readers would like to translate this book or the series of these books to any other language, please seek Maulana Shaykh Muhammad's permission. Please do not translate without his permission. If you are unable to reach him directly, you may write to me and in sha Allah I shall seek try to permission for you.

Alhamdulillah we are blessed that Maulana Shaykh Muhammad QS, the head of the Naqshbandiya Aaliya Sufi Order has blessed us and allowed us to work on these books, year after year. We have already completed and released 6 books, before this one, ie; 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018 & 2019. These books are available in both soft & hard formats through our website [www.naqshbandiindia.com](http://www.naqshbandiindia.com).

There are various teams involved in the making of these books (series of books). It is a process of service that teams of murids are offering right from the AV team, to the transcribing team, to the compiling team, to the printing and then the distribution team.

I am grateful to each and everyone involved in the making of the previous books and this one too. May Allah SWT reward all with khair here and hereafter – Aameen.

We have a few advise for the readers to make the reading process more beneficial. Our advise is simple, read only until you can stay focused. These sohbas / lectures are words of a saint of Allah SWT. If we lose focus and lose focus on a few lines in between while reading the meaning of the message may be changed.

In other words, the teachings of the Shaykh may be misunderstood. Also try to keep a highlighter handy, and / or use sticky notes, so you can highlight topics, or sentences which you would like to refer in the future. The lectures are transcribed and are in the exact form as Maulana Mehmet speaks.

Another advise is that when ever you read the name Allah, please say Jalla Jalaaluhu or Subhana Wa Ta'aala along with it. When you read Prophet Muhammads Name, please make sure to say Sal lal laa hu alaihi wa sallam. When you come across Sahaba Names, please say Radi Allahu Anhu and when

---

you come across **Maulana Shaykh Nazim** or other **Awlia names**, please say **Qaddas Allahu Sirrahu**.

May Allah SWT bless the one who reads this book, with good understanding and hidaya to act upon these teachings of our Master – Aameen. It has been a big Baraka (blessing) that Maulana Shaykh Muhammad himself has been releasing the hard copies of the books. As mentioned in previous editions too, when the PDF is ready, I call Maulana Shaykh and he makes dua and blesses the release of the book. Once the hard copy is ready we try to meet up with him and get the book officially released by his blessed hands.

We have been tying this with the earlier editions and will keep doing the same with the editions to come, that these books much reach all the Naqshbandi Zavis all over the world. The zikr leaders there can read a lecture from these books in their gatherings and let the teachings of the Shaykh reach his murids. Often it is seen that in many Zavis the khadims / zikr leaders begin to explain somethings or try to teach about the Naqshbandi tariqa but what they teach are not from the teachings of our Shaykhs.

These are mostly what they have heard from other ulama and also read in some books or just word of mouth. If it is from another aalim, there can be a difference of opinion. That's ok and we must follow what our Shaykh teaches us. But in many cases its just word of mouth that they start spreading and most of it are lies. The same gets spread ahead and there are so many false points floating all over the world in the name of our Shaykh.

We must save ourselves and save others too from falsehood. We are murids of The Haqqani – Rabbani Shaykhs. Haqqani means defender of Truth. Let us make it a barakah for all and just use the lectures of our Shaykh directly.

I really appreciate your good understanding. May Allah make us obedient Murids and save us from disobedience and bad adab.

The previous books have now also been printed in Istanbul by Shaykh Nazeer Ahmed Naqshbandi, with the approval of Mawlana. This has been done for making things easy for the murids globally. Now we have stocks in India and Turkey - Alhamdulillah.



*Malfoozat of Mawlana Shaykh Muhammad Aadil Ar Rabbani 2019 was released by Mawlana at the Maqam of Shah Bahauddin Naqshband RA, in Bukhara, Uzbekistan after the Khatam Sharif done at the Maqam - September 2021.*

May Allah forgive me and bless you all.

Wa minallahi tawfeeq  
Al faatiha

Love & best regards,  
Khaadim Shaykh Ashraf Ali Ghansar Naqshbandi

### III. ACKNOWLEDGEMENT

I would like to thank **Maulana Shaykh Muhammad Nazim Aadil Al Haqqani Rahimahumullah**, may Allah bless his soul, **Maulana Shaykh Muhammad Aadil Ar Rabbani Qaddas Allahu Sirruhu** for his permission and blessings to compile the series of these books, **Shaykh Bahauddin Aadil Al Haqqani Qaddas Allahu Sirruhu** for the inspiration and permission to compile the series of these books.

Special thanks to **Sister Rehab** (widow of late Shaykh Nabeel – Maulana Shaykh Nazims khadim), **Sister Mariam Van Rhodie**, from Fish Hoek, South Africa who has supported me in arranging for the transcript of the malfoozaat compiled in this book. May Allah accept this service and reward them endlessly.

I would also like to thank the entire **Naqshbandiya Aaliya Sufi Foundation of India team** for supporting in every way to make the book reach its readers and thanks to all who have supported in helping me in the making of this book and in the previous books in this series.

Uzbekistan, have been releasing these books in Malaysia and I would like to extend my very special thanks to **HRH Raja Eleena**, for being so kind and supportive to us.

The soft copies can be downloaded from [www.naqshbandiindia.com](http://www.naqshbandiindia.com) and the videos of these lectures are available on [www.saltanat.org](http://www.saltanat.org) & [www.hakkanitv.org](http://www.hakkanitv.org).

Al-Fatiha.



## 1. FEAR OF ALLAH

Thursday, 2 January 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The Prophet always gives us advice that beautifies our lives. I think that in one of his hadiths to Anas he says, "Wherever you may be, always remember Allah, and fear Him. If you do so, Allah remains in your heart at all times, you will not do evil."

A man does something wrong. Let's say you commit a sin; you wronged [someone]; you went against Allah's order. Now against this wrong, do something good, and this good will cancel out the wrong, and that means that you are saved against the previous sin. Then get along well with people. After getting along well with people, once you keep your adab and stay with them, no one can harm you. Harm does not touch you. This advice is beautiful for both this world's affairs and for Next Life. Whoever follows this advice remains in comfort. This hadith of the Prophet is short, but very strong. All the hadith are important, but if one were to do this right, there would not be much else to do. Everything is included in this.

May Allah help us to carry out the Prophet's advice. May He make us successful, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 2. GETTING ALONG WELL

Friday, 3 January 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

“Get along well with people,” says the Prophet. And he says, “Those whom you should get along with best are your closest ones.” So it is necessary to get along with people. First of all, one should get along with his household. Husband and wife should get along well, brothers with brothers, children with each other. It starts from a small community and a village, and then a city, and finally all become good.

What the Prophet and Allah want is goodness amongst people. May Allah give us goodness! Satan asks for evil. Satan asks for evil, worry, the end, uneasiness between brothers, husbands and wives, amongst people. What Allah 'azza wa jalla wants is goodness, but most often people follow their ego's desires, and follow Satan, and then they do what Satan asks for. Of course, getting along well requires patience, and requires one to control one's ego. When this is actually done and practiced, one earns reward (thawāb) and has a good life as well. Otherwise, all of your life goes by with difficulties, fights, and at the end there is no benefit at all.

Therefore today we find that courts are full, and there are fights between husbands and wives, and large numbers of divorce cases. In the past, it was very rare for people to get divorced. May Allah give minds to people today, for it is said that half of married couples end in divorce. May Allah protect us! May Allah give us good relations with one another, insha'Allah, because this is not a good thing. Families brake up, children suffer. Who is happy about this? Satan, only Satan would be happy.

Neither Allah nor the Prophet likes such affairs.

May Allah grant us good relationships, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### 3. THE SECRET OF THE OTTOMANS

Sunday, 5 January 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

If you do evil, you will not find goodness. No matter how much you possess in material or what position you have, there is no benefit to any of it, and in the Next Life you become one of those who are the people of hell. This is what Allah 'zza wa jalla and the Holy Quran teach us. The Prophet teaches the same in every hadith.

Then later, when people ask themselves, "Why is it like this?" they never find fault to be in themselves, [but continue to] obey their ego and to do evil. There is no benefit that they may receive. The bad seems pleasant to people, seems easy, and just when someone is about to do good, Satan makes it hard and then it seems difficult. So most people are on the wrong path, and are with evil.

Those who have faith, who believe in Allah, are always in the minority. Those who follow their ego are the majority, and then they set the world on fire. They desire to rule the world as they like, and at the end they find evil.

Thanks be to Allah that the Ottomans always sought for the good. The whole world was in admiration of them. Though they may have called them bad just to degrade them, they were in admiration of their system.

What was the secret of the Ottomans? Their secret is love of the Prophet, following his path, obeying him. They desired to do good as much as they

could. Most of the time there used to be demons who were obstacles in front of them, but Allah 'azza wa jalla put light in their path with light. We are here with blessings coming from them.

We still live in this safety and security, and we still continue to serve and help others, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

#### 4. THE BIGGEST ENEMY

**Monday, 6 January 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Alam a'had ilaykum yā Banī Aādama an lā ta'bud ash-shayṭān innahu lakum 'aduwwun mubin" (Qur'ān 36:60). "O sons of Adam, did I not contract with you that you would not worship Shaytan? Indeed, he is an obvious enemy." People say they do not worship him [i.e., the shaytan], but in truth they do. They do everything he says; they worship him. It is worse to worship an enemy than to follow him. If one knows someone is his enemy, would one prefer to serve him?

One would not, for then he would either become his slave or captive. Yet [in the current example], one is being one's own greatest enemy's slave, obeying him, helping him, doing whatever he orders, [which would be ridiculous even] if he were [just] an ordinary enemy! What happens when one does that? That person wrongs himself.

He does wrong here, and in Next Life he deserves hell. All of which indicates that such does not do any good to oneself but rather evil. All one's efforts [then] become vain, which means that in the end there is disappointment and hell.

Therefore Allah 'azza wa jalla says to us, "Have I not warned you?" All the prophets, awliya'u Llah, and scholars show us the right path, but people still go back to their enemy and follow him, and obey him. No good comes from him but only evil. May Allah protect us. May He



awaken us to the tricks of Satan, and protect us from his hatred. This is because Satan thrives by trickery, by deceiving people. He has millions of different tricks. May Allah not give him any opportunity to deceive us. May Allah protect us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 5. DO NOT STOP, DO NOT GET TIRED

**Monday, 27 January 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Human life is a path. Linger on this path and getting tired will make a person lose his hereafter. This path is not long, it is short. Therefore, it is a person's loss to stop and to be lazy. We did not come here to sit, and we did not come to sleep.

We were created for our hereafter. We are going on our way there every day. Whether you sleep, get up, work or just laze, it's up to you. But for the people of Tariqah, as Mawlana Shaykh Nazim said, do not stop, do not get tired, keep going so that you will benefit. The longer you don't stop and the more you work, the more it will be to your benefit.

The one who stops, lazes or takes another path will be at loss. He will have lived in vain. If, apart from living in vain, he commits sins, then it is also bad. A person who does not get tired on that path but gets tired on other paths will also lose his life. All they do is useless, empty and unbeneficial things. What is beneficial will benefit others. But no benefit comes from them, only harm.

The person who will benefit is the person whom Allah loves. Otherwise, they say that they are doing good, but they are doing evil. On this path, there is no getting tired and no stopping, with Allah's permission. We must continue with all our strength insha'Allah. People say, "What if we get tired?", but you won't get tired. Allah has created our bodies so that we can obey Him tirelessly until our last breath. If you ruin your body in

other ways, then it's your fault. Otherwise, there is no such shortcoming in the way of Allah. Allah has created us perfect, He has created us well. We should be busy with obedience and worship to Him until our last breath.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 6. UNDER THE PROTECTION OF ALLAH

Wednesday, 29 January 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

It is certain that we live in the end of times. This is a difficult time, so you have to be more careful. The most important thing to protect ourselves is Sadaqah (charity). Don't forget Sadaqah.

Every morning you have to give Sadaqah or set it aside [in a box] to protect yourself and your family. After that, it is necessary to leave the house with your right foot and to say Basmalah and "Audhu Billahi min al-shaitan ir-rajim, Bismillah ir- Rahman ir-Rahim", and make Dua. Everyone should read Ayatul Kursi, three times Surat al Ikhlas, Surat al Falak and Surat al Nas every day; that's how you should go out.

Teach the kids too. It is necessary to at least teach them the Basmalah, which is a protection like an armor. Otherwise, even if you are so protected, something will still happen to you. But with these verses, you will be under the protection of Allah. Allah's protection is better than all. Even in the most difficult times, Allah Azza wa Jalla protects people with His power.

That's why, in these difficult times these things should not be neglected. It is necessary to do this because there are many bad people, many Jinns and many shaytans. There are all kinds of evil in this time, the end of times. It is the time that our Holy Prophet talked about. Fitnah is everywhere like a black night, so the light is not visible.

Therefore, this light, protection and everything is in the hands of Allah. We have been guided, so recite them to be protected. These are not to be neglected, they must be done. Many people come and say that this and that happened, but these are the most important ones. Also, it is necessary to pay attention to prayer. Do not neglect prayer. They do everything and they do not neglect anything, but they neglect prayer. "We are making Dua", they say. If you do not pray, Dua will be of no benefit also. Therefore, people should pray as much as they can. Those who never do, should start. Slowly, slowly, they get used to it and see its benefits with Allah's permission.

May we be under Allah protection. May Allah protect us. May Allah protect us from the visible and invisible troubles, the afflictions of this world and the torment of the hereafter.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 7. LOOK AT YOUR EGO FIRST

Thursday, 30 January 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

A person must look at his ego, he must train his ego. It is not good to look at others and mention their faults while our ego is showing. Our Holy Prophet says in a Hadith Sharif: "Whoever sees another's fault and says to him, "What kind of a person are you!", Allah Azza wa Jalla will cause that fault to occur in him."

If a person looks at his ego - our faults, mistakes and sins are already enough for us, there is no chance left to look at others. A person must first fix his ego.

The purpose is to be Insānu l-Kāmil, a perfect human being. It cannot be done by looking at the faults of others and mentioning them. This is how people spend most of their time. However, their own ego is always full of mistakes and sins. Of course not at once, but we need to fix our egos gradually. When you see a fault in someone else, check first, do you have it too?

Then, we have to make Dua that Allah protect us and that Allah not put us in such situations, because everything is in the power of Allah. Most of the time, you look and think, "What's going on? What are they doing?" about people you never expected them to do so.

That's why we have to train our own ego and keep it under control insha'Allah. May Allah help us. It seems easy but it is hard work. You

have to do it constantly, and you need Allah's help. If you beg Allah, Allah will help you. Therefore, may Allah help us. May Allah protect us from the evil of our egos. The evil of the ego is worse than the evil of shaytan.

May Allah protect us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 8. THE GREATEST HONOR

Friday, 31 January 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The brothers are miserable. A person who has a favor but does not benefit from that favor is foolish. The majority are from those kinds of people. Not only do they not benefit from it, they are an enemy. They are unfortunate, they have no luck. They are like people who have favors, have water, but are parched with thirst. They do not appreciate this favor. They are foolish, their minds are limited. They say, "We are smart, we read this, we read that, we finished this, we read those books", but they are not.

Being from the Ummah Muhammadiyya is the greatest favor, the greatest honor. It is something that the prophets demanded. They wanted to be from the Ummah of Muhammad instead of being prophets. But it was their duty and they accepted it. Allah gave the best of worship and favors to our Holy Prophet. Our Holy Prophet was sent as the last prophet and he completed all the religion. Islam is the most perfect religion. There is no other religion and no other prophet after it. This religion is eternal. This religion is the religion of Allah. Allah granted this to our Holy Prophet. May Allah make us appreciate this favor.

There are many people who have showed up now saying that they are Muslims but do not respect our Holy Prophet. They are unlucky. They say there is no intercession, they say don't ask for Madad (help) and they talk nonsense. They are unfortunate because without the love of our Holy Prophet, there is no benefit to people. They say not to put anything



between Allah and the servant, but they themselves put the biggest thing. They do not put our Holy Prophet, Awliya and righteous ones, but they put their own egos between them and Allah. The ego is worse than the shaytan. They do not put Allah and the Qur'an, they put the greatest shaytan, their ego. And their luck is bad because they have fallen into this state. May Allah not put us in this state.

May Allah strengthen our faith. May we have a great love for our Holy Prophet Insha Allah. May Allah protect us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 9. ALLAH'S COUNTLESS ARMIES

**Sunday, 2 February 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla is saying, "Wa-liLlāhi junūdu s-samāwāti wa-l-arḍ" (48:7). The armies of Heavens and Earths are under the command of Allāh.

What kind of armies are they? Are there tanks, guns, rockets and planes? Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla has all kinds of armies. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla has undefeatable armies. Who fights against Allāh is foolish and crazy. Mankind thinks he rules over the world now. While they say, "We have the biggest army in the world. No one can touch us. We can defeat anyone," Allāh made one of His very small armies to destroy them. The whole world is alarmed. He frightened the people with the biggest army and the whole country became frozen. Allāh is Great. Who wants to fight against Allāh is foolish.

It happened like this once before during Mawlānā's time. He was saying that was Allah's army, an invisible army. No need for a big army. If one angel is sent, for him they will not be even as big as a chickpea. No need for that. An invisible army was sent, and they are destroyed. Why? Because they went beyond oppression. They tore and burned the Qur'ān. Mankind went further, they reached the last level of unbelief. So they got a slap. And this slap came to the unbelievers. If Muslims want to be protected, they should return to Allāh. They should repent and ask forgiveness. Nothing will happen to them with Allāh's permission. But those who are with those others, who see them and think they are doing

right and try to act in same way, they will be punished.

Brothers keep asking, "What's this? What shall we do?" Pay your ṣadaqah. It will protect you from accidents, sicknesses, and everything. And then repent. "We are begging you, O Allāh We are happy with Your judgement. We are not with those people. We are not against You. We obey You." Say this so that you do not get punished.

It is a big miracle in fact. People think it is a disaster but it is a clear miracle of Allah. A person who claims that he is the bravest in the whole world, cannot open his mouth against this oppression. Because these people have big armies, he said, "We can't deal with them. We would rather stay silent." You keep silent. Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla won't remain silent. When it comes against the work of Allah, Allah doesn't fear anyone and won't look at consequences. People in this world think how it will turn out when they are thinking to do something. Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla doesn't worry about that. He doesn't worry about the end. "Wa-l-āqibatu lil muttaqin" (28:83). A good end is for those who are God fearing. They will have a good ending. And a bad end is for those who go against Allah and do not accept Allah. There is nothing to be afraid of. Fear Allah and you won't need to fear anything else. This is the summary of this issue.

This world is not where we will live forever. In this world, we have things to do, duties to keep for Akhirah. We should do those things. The biggest thing is to fear Allah, to be a friend of Don't oppose Allāh

Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla saying: Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Wa-liLlāhi junūdu s- samāwāti wa-l-arḍ, wa-kāna Llāhu 'azīzan ḥakīma" (48:7). The army, all... There's armies in Earth, in Heaven. This for Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla, our Lord. What army? This every country they have army. Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla, has and Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla He has countless armies. No need for Him missiles, or tanks, or destroyer, or jet fighter, or guns, or cannons. No need for Him this. His army more stronger. There is army, small and big and bigger and giant army. But Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla for, His people fighting against Him and they said, "Our army the biggest army in the world! No one can stop in front of our because afraid.

But Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla He is not afraid. Especially when they're coming disrespect for Him and for His Holy Book, Qur'ān. They make very bad thing these unbeliever people. There now fashion to burn Qur'ān everywhere, to step on it. And they thought, "O we are strong. Nobody can do this, anything." But the Owner of universe the, He is fighting with them. So, no chance for them. And now He send one army to fight with them. In two weeks whole world become crazy, afraid, trembling. We go everywhere we see people they put mask on their nose, their face and they are really afraid. They said, "This is virus. This is," I don't know.

This is the biggest miracle, it is not disaster It is miracle from Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla, to show people how Allah He is exist and He is fighting with them, with a very small army, even we cannot see by eyes. Without seeing, they are fighting and they are finishing people. No need for big one. If... There is also big one, for big army, one of His army, you are not like even like peanut, whole your world in front of him, is this one army, one soldier from His army, Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla. So you must be happy, not to afraid, because we see to make people more, because no belief these days they make everybody to think it is nothing, nobody – "We are coming here just like this, and we go like nothing after this." But no! There is our Lord Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla, He is showing with this miracle to people, how He is exist and He is, with this very small thing, showing people.

But unfortunately people they are not thinking for this. Thinking, "How we can protect ourself, how we can save ourself from this?" They put adverb saying, but the most to protect yourself you must – Prophet saying – for sadaqah, you put everyday sadaqah and say, "Astaghfirullah. We are O our Lord forgive us, we are not from these people. We are with You, not with them. We are not fighting with You. We are fighting our ego. We are not with these people and we cannot fight them. You fight them. We cannot fight because we are weak, but You are the biggest, Allahu Akbar."

So no worry for who is believer. Who is Muslim, he mustn't be afraid

from this. Everything from Allah. Allah, who deserve this, He will take him. Who is with Him, Insha Allah, safe. Now also there is many earthquake happen. Also people, Muslim people especially, they are cheated by unbeliever. They have doubt, very much doubt. So all this to make... When you are afraid for this you say, "Al-'āqibatu lil-muttaqīn" (28:83). The end for who afraid from Allah. Without fear nobody looking for Ākhirah. Some must be fear, fear from Allāh and repent and come back to Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla. Otherwise you are not safe. So, this is what happened. No need for believer, for Muslim, to be afraid, to be anxious. This all from Allah and "khayruhu wa-sharruhu mina Llāha ta'ālā" (good and bad is from Allah) , this is our belief. So Allah, protect us and punish those who are oppressor , punish them Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 10. REPENT TO ALLAH

**Monday, 3 February 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla is saying, "Wa-tūbū ilā Llāhi jamī'a" (24:31). All of you repent to Allah. Mankind is sinful. Allah created them to make mistakes and to forgive them. He promised to accept their repentance. If you make a sin, do good after it, says our Prophet "Wa-atbi' s-sayyi'ata l-ḥasanata tamhuhā." When you do goodness after your sin, it will clear your wrong. No sin will remain. You will have repented and be as if you didn't sin. This is addressed to all people, not only to Muslims but also to unbelievers. They should repent and return to Allah so that their wrongdoing is erased. Allāh forgives when asked for forgiveness. But if you don't ask for forgiveness from Allah, Allah will give you all kinds of hardship and troubles. He makes people taste this in dunyā before Ākhirah. Evil brings nothing but evil. And goodness brings goodness.

All nations in this world, by the wisdom of Allah, not just one place but all these billions of people, are afraid of this illness – wondering where it came from. From Allāh. Everything comes from Allah. Allah didn't give it to you as a reward. He gave it because of your wildness, in order for you to remember Him. When you are punished, what do you do? You repent so that Allah forgives you. May Allah take this hardship off our shoulders. We always ask forgiveness.

May Allah forgive us. May Allah protect us. May it not be a punishment for us.

When you repent and ask forgiveness, Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla turns sins into thaw. Therefore, we are lucky to be Muslims, to be believing ones. Mankind doesn't know this. They think lucky people are those who live in Europe and who live in America. They are not lucky. Lucky are those who know Allah, lucky are Muslims who believe in Allah. The rest is nothing. Even if they live for fifty or a hundred years, people pass away from a little thing. A man can live in the biggest house in the world, in the richest country in the world, it has no benefit. Benefit is in faith. Lucky is the believing servant, a Muslim servant.

Don't bother yourself with other illnesses and sicknesses. Depend on Allah and you won't care. Allah is with those who are with Him. He gives to those who ask for a cure.

"Pray, and I will accept your prayer." Allah protects. May Allah protect all of us. May Allah protect Muslim servants. May nothing happen to any of them, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 11. REPENT TO ALLAH

**Monday, 3 February 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh.

Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla saying: Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Wa-tūbū ilā Llāhi jamī'a" (24:31). Repent for Allah all of you. Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla saying because human being, Allah create them to do wrong, to do sin, to do everything and, but to remember Allah and to ask for forgiveness from Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla.

Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla saying, "If I... all of you, you be obedient people, I will create people who making sin making to forgive them. I like to forgive people."

So all this people, human being, not saying for only Muslim, for whole human being, "Repent, ask for forgiveness from Me. If you ask forgiveness, I will give, I am happy to forgive you." But people they are not asking. They thought they are right everything and not remembering even there is a Creator, we must look for Him. Only what they are looking – for their, them self, how their bad desire it must be first thing before order of Allah. You cannot prevent people to do bad thing but they prevent you to do good thing. This is our day's problem, and it is the most darkness days since beginning of humanity. No any time it was like this. The most... they are against everything, against nature of human being they are doing. And they are saying, "This is nature and we are doing what we, our ego like. This is freedom. You cannot say anything against this."

And Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla He is punishing people. Now we see whole human being, billions, they are afraid. From what? From very small thing, from illness. Muslim, not afraid. He must be not afraid. Because he is lucky, he, Allah create him Muslim. The most lucky one – who is believer and he is Muslim. But Muslim people also they not seeing themselves lucky. They think the lucky one who live in Europe, in America or in this world rich countries. Who live in poor country, they are not happy but



they are also no mind. It is not lucky to live in Europe or to live in America or the rich, most richest country in the world. It is not lucky because they are also like you. They eating what you eat, maybe eating more, but they cannot eat [like] ten people. But people the lucky one who is believer, because after this life he will be happy. Other no, even in dunya also they don't have any rest, any happiness. Only by drinking, by using drugs or other thing, they are trying to make them self happy.

And now this coming, this illness, make them more unhappy. Muslim, Allah prevent [protect] him. If you ask for forgiveness – because this is not mercy from Allah, this punishment for human being. So who repent and coming asking for forgiveness from Allah from here, there, not remembering their Creator, it will be for them difficult.

Alhamdulillah we are, for this we are saying we are lucky. We are depend, tawakkul 'alá Llāh, "Tawakkaltu 'alá Llāh" (11:56). This is our saying, slogan. Our slogan, "Tawakkaltu 'alá Llāh" (11:56). Tawakkal 'alá Llāh. Depend on Allah. If you depend on Allah nobody can make anything for you. If you depend on your power or your money or your anything from this world, all this can be finished. But Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla . He is One. He is no changing for Him.

So you Muslim people, our murid in East and West, don't be worry. Only be depend on Allah and make sadaqah and say every day, "Astaghfirullahil-'Azeem" at least 100 times. Insha Allah we'll be safe all of us and this will affect only non-believer, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 12. TO BE ALLAH'S BELOVED ONE

**Tuesday, 4 February 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Inna waliyyiya Llāhu wa-huwa yatawallā ṣ-ṣāliḥīn" (7:196). It is an Aayah. It shows how nice it is to be a friend of Allah. If you are Allah's friend, you are among the winners, among the pious ones, among the good ones. It is a big favor. To be Allah's friend is not given to everyone. Because people do not know their friends. However, Allah is the best of Friends. "I am the best Friend," says Allah. "No one can be better than Me." Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla is saying this to everyone. And people are asking neither for His friendship, nor for the friendship of the Prophet; neither for that of the Awliya, nor of the believers. Wherever there is a useless one, they want to be his friend. And then they look for peace and happiness. Of course, they cannot find it. Allah's Mercy is great.

All beauties are at Allah's, 'Azza wa-Jalla, door, in His presence, all kinds of goodness and blessings. Who is His friend wins in dunya too. And the main thing is friendship in Akhirah. To be with Him every moment is a great gain for people, to be together with Allah. How can you do this? You should be with Allah. How can you do this. Allah should be in your heart. Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla says, "Neither heaven nor earth can contain Me but the heart of a believer can." Allah is near to you, near to everyone. But you should recognize that nearness. You should appreciate it. Then you will be His friend. May Allah let all of us reach this level. The highest level is to be a friend of Allah.

Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla saying in Qur'an: "Inna waliyyiyya Llāhu wa-huwa yatawallā ṣ-ṣāliḥīn" (7:196). My Beloved One is Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla and He is love good people, Salih people. Allah is with them. This is the biggest, highest rank for human being, to be Allah's beloved one, friend. "Dost" for Allah, to be this it is our aim. Who has this, he is the most happy one, the most benefit one. Allah His door open for everybody. "Come be beloved one for Me," He is saying. But nobody, very few people they are listening for this.

They are not listening. They thought only few people they can be beloved one for Allah 'Azza wa- Jalla. Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla whole universe can be beloved for Him. But they are, no any, He will be no less, no more. Allah can, nothing you cannot say, "He cannot do any of this." Every good thing, everything Allah able to do. For this to be, you must be, try to be His beloved one. This is the most benefit for human being, for everybody. Must be with Him. How we can be with Him? Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla says in Hadith Qudsi, "He is greatest.

No heaven, no sky, no earth can host Me. Only I am in My beloved, believer servant's heart." He can be in heart but other thing cannot be. We cannot imagine but Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla saying. This is meaning, your heart it must be full with His love ,remembering Him whole time, you will be beloved one for Him. It is the most thing we must look for, because people in dunya they are not looking for this highest love.

They are looking for nothing, for other thing. But for mu'min, can be in his heart and to be beloved one for Allah 'Azza wa- Jalla, not difficult. All time remember Allah, He is in your heart. Help, He is help you, giving you all happiness. The happiness to be with Allah. If you are away from Allah, you're not happy. But if He is in your heart all time, you'll be happy, you be satisfied. You know Allah with you, nothing can harm you, nothing can make any bad thing for you.

All this thing in the world not important, all this. Only for Aakhirah. So when you are in dunya and put your... Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla in your heart, you'll be reach the highest station, Insha Allah, in Aakhirah. This our aim

for all people. For poor or for rich, everybody must be this they be happy, no different. Allah create everybody same. Everybody he can reach the highest station, Insha Allah. Allah help us to be all time with Him, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### 13. CYPRUS IS A HOLY PLACE

Wednesday, 5 February 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani, Sayyiduna Qutb 'Uthman madad.

Our tariqah exists with suhbah. Our goal is to be with good people in good gatherings. Mawlana used to come to Famagusta since he was young. Famagusta is a blessed place, Maa Shaa Allah. At times there were hundreds of brothers coming. Something happened and then the people became less or more. It is a place Mawlana paid attention to, Famagusta. Because many shahids, martyrs gave their lives to make it a place of Islam

.

Since the time of our Prophet Sahabah came to this island of Cyprus. After Sahabah, their followers came. At a certain point, for hundreds of years it was dominated and oppressed by the Christians. After that a fatwa was issued to take back this place, as it is an important place. If it was not taken, there would be danger coming to Islam and Muslims. So then by the order of the Ottoman Sultan, from Anatolia shukr to Allah this country was taken not by a hundred, but by a thousand martyrs. There are martyrs everywhere, everywhere Awliya and Sahabah.

Even though there is an inappropriate situation now, it is not important. It is temporary. It is neither important, nor worthy. They can make everything with gold. It has no value. Value comes from the spiritual owners of this place. And one of them is Sayyiduna Qutb 'Uthman.

There is Canbolat Pasha, Hala Sultan at the top. Apart from them, there are hundreds of Sahabah. Some of their places are known. The rest are not known. Their respect is high in the presence of Allah. Who helped

Islam is Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla. For His honor, shukr to Allah we are given this place. May Allah increase their stations. May their support be with us and may Allah show the right way to those who live here now. May they turn back to right way. May they be good servants.

A good servant is a good man. Who is not a good servant, is not a good person. They say they are good. You cannot be a witness to yourself because people always say they are good. People never call themselves bad. Even the worst person claims to be good.

Let others say good of you in order for it to be true. So we wish for these people to be good. Because everything is by Allah's command. Hearts are in Allah's hands. He can turn hearts into good and bad. We have no power in it. We can only pray. And a prayer is a big weapon.

People with biggest weapons in this world can remain weak in some things - not in some, but in most things. With prayers, Allah conquers them with this weapon. Therefore, prayers are important.

May Allah help our people see the right way and the truth. Because the truth is all clear but people are blind and their ears don't hear. "Wa-lahum a'yunun lā yubṣirūna bihā wa- lahum ādhānun lā yasma'ūna bihā" (7:179), says the Aayah. They have eyes that don't see and ears that don't hear. What is it that they don't see and don't hear? The truth. They see what it is not true.

They hear what it is not true. They believe this to be true. They are unlucky people. People who assume as true what is not true but false, they are unlucky. Why are they unlucky? People have everything. They have cars, houses, and money. Why would they be unlucky? They are unlucky because all of those things are imagination and temporary. They can be rich up to seven generations, it has no value.

Valuable is to see the truth and obey the truth. And truth is one. Truth is Allah. The rest is imagination. All of it is temporary. Most people don't

see this one truth. Muslims also don't see it. Non Muslims don't see it anyway.

And Muslims are cheated. Therefore, may Allah let all of us see and obey the truth, let us follow the truth. May our people see that truth because if they see it, they will have no troubles, with Allah's permission.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 14. EVEN THE PRICK OF A THORN

Wednesday, 5 February 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Shukr to Allah after a year apart, we meet once again. There are some brothers who departed from this world, may Allah bless their souls. We meet each other here now and we will meet them in Akhirah, Insha Allah. Because dunya, as we said sometimes people cannot make it until next year, but shukr to Allah. Some stupid people say they go for eternal rest when people die. It is not eternal rest, eternal is afterwards. There is eternal life not rest. And then there is good life. That is important.

People are mixing up in their heads. They say whatever they want, thinking or without thinking. It is even worse when they say like that by thinking, it is faithlessness then. Faithful people know there is Akhirah. Who are Muslim will meet there, Insha Allah.

Who are not Muslim should think for themselves. They will have hard time. Therefore, may Allah let us be in Akhirah like we are in dunya. Of course, we meet in dunya after a year, sometimes after a month, a couple of months, in five years, sometimes longer or sooner. We meet then but what is important – in Akhirah it happens forever. Akhirah is without death. It is eternal.

Now they are messing with people's faith. Can it be eternal or not? It can be. Allah's, 'Azza wa-Jalla, promise to us is true. As a big favor, Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla is giving us this beautiful life. We should be thankful for it. We will do everything we can in order to earn His pleasure. In fact,



that is not hard. Because life is sometimes hard on people anyway, no matter if they do goodness or not. But it is hard on those who don't have faith. The believer knows everything is from Allah. Whatever comes from Allah is nice, say the Awliya. They are pleased and at peace. "It came from Allah. This man did this to me. That matter went wrong like that. That problem is given as a test by Allah in order to increase our rank." If you believe like this, that matter will become easy and not hard.

But a man without faith and belief just curses and swears. He swears at destiny and people and curses everything. And a man with faith, as we said, sees life as a place of test. Who pass this test are believers. Non-believers fail the test and fail the course. And it is not easy to fail this course. They will have a hard time in Akhirah.

Those who don't obsess over small things in dunya, those who say it is from Allah, will pass with Allah's help and favor. They will deserve Allah's kindness.

May Allah give good sustenance to all of us. We are living at the end of times now. Hard is hard. But keep in mind that everything is from Allah. As our Prophet says, even if a thorn pricks a believer's hand, its reward won't be lost with Allah. Everyone has problems. Keep in your mind that you will be rewarded for this hardship. We will be rewarded for these problems. Thawab will be given. You will be at peace. And others will be in comfort. And teach this to your children so that they don't get depressed from hardships and feel bad. May Allah protect us. May Allah not give us a test we cannot pass, Insha Allah.

May Allah treat us with kindness as we are weak servants. No matter how much we say, when hardship comes, people forget. May Allah help us.

There are such and such illnesses in this world. Don't pay attention to them. What Allah says happens. It is a punishment from Allah. There are those who deserve it. It comes for them.

May Allah protect Muslims, Insha Allah. May Allah protect and give us the taste of faith. May our faith be strengthened, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha

## 15. DON'T BE CHEATED WITH THIS LIFE

Thursday, 6 February 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Fa-lā taghurrannakumu l-ḥayātu d-dunya, wa-lā yaghurrannakum biLlāhi l-gharūr" (35:5). Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla is telling this Aayah in Qur'an 'Azimu sh-Sha'n: don't be cheated by the life of this world. The life of this world cheats people and makes them forget Allah. When they forget Allah, they lose in the end and depart from this world. They have wasted their lives. They have wasted their hopes. What they thought to be good turns out to be bad. They will have lived completely useless lives. There are many cheated people.

People are cheated by the appearances, by talk or by actions. They are lost in dunya. And if dunya distances them from Allah, their work becomes completely harmful. You should not trust everyone. Because Muslims are cheated by other Muslims as well. They are Muslim but what they order is showing Islam as bad. From the time of our Prophet till now, for fifty years or sixty to seventy years, this Islam became different. So people are distancing themselves from the way of our Prophet every day. They say they are Muslim and keep Islam but what they are doing is separating themselves from the way of our Prophet. This is the life of this world. They are cheated by following untruthful knowledge and unwise people.

Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla didn't order for this way. He send our Prophet. Everything he did, everything he said shows us the way. If you don't

follow him and instead follow these people who have appeared in recent years, you are separating yourself as much as they have. You are going further away. It is so useless and so harmful. You do something and end up harmed. You get tired without seeing any benefit. This is it. Don't be cheated. Don't look at appearances and lose the way. Beware. Don't be cheated. Our Prophet says Muslims are not cheated.

"Lā yuldaghu l-mu'minu min juhrin wāḥidin marratayn," says our Prophet sallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam.

You may put your foot once without knowing and get bitten by a snake. Will you put your foot again? No. Same with cheating. You should stay away from these people. They are looking for people to cheat. Who is foolish gets cheated. Who is not foolish isn't cheated. Because our grandfathers, our fathers followed the way of our Prophet and were not cheated. Insha Allah, may Allah protect us and may the evil of these people turn back on themselves.

Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla saying: Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Fa-lā taghurrannakumu l- ḥayātu d-dunya, wa-lā yaghurrannakum biLlahi l-gharūr" (35:5). Don't be cheated with this life. And don't be cheated to be away from Allah with life, running after, forgetting Akhirah, forgetting anything, only running after dunya, after people who are they are cheater, to make you to forget Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla. You must be awake, you must be thinking. Don't be cheated with appearance. Appearance of people or appearance of this life, or luxury or anything can be everything can be cheat people because everyone they have capacity – some of them very small thing can cheat them, some of them more and more. So everybody can be cheated.

For this cheated maybe you can, many people they cheat people, they take from them what they want. But this is for dunya. But for Akhirah it is most important to not be cheated with people they are claiming they are Muslim and they are saying for people to, "This is way of Islam. Other not way of Islam." Because many people cheated with this people, especially who they thought they are very clever, they are understanding

everything. They are most of them following these people. And these people they are coming, appear not so long, maybe fifty or seventy years. Everyday becoming more and more and more.

And they are first beginning, they was very small poison they put. Now they put more and more and people following them.

This people they are cheated with this people. This, they are cheating people against Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla, not respecting Prophet, not following Prophet salla Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam. They make sunnah, sunan, yahu sunnahs from them self and they said, "This is Islam." And they cheat people. Many people they are cheated everyday they invent new thing and they said not make invent thing - "This is bid'ah." But real, they are bid'ah because they are only a new thing happen for Islamic world, for human. It is not good for anyone. Good only for shaytan and for non-believer, [who] they are using them to divide Muslims. But it is the most important thing here for Muslim he must be awake.

Prophet salla Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam saying: "Lā yuldaghu l-mu'minu min juḥrin wāḥidin marratayn." Mu'min believer he couldn't, he not will be bitten or not cheated, like snake coming from hole. Same hole cannot be two, twice, snake bite him. Maybe once can bite, but other time will be clever, careful to not be this. But unfortunately this is so. This people they are not mu'min, not believer. They don't have anything from belief, anything from imān, only they are Muslim. And this people, because they don't have belief, easily can be cheated. So mu'min not... he is straight in way of Prophet and way of Ṣaḥābah and Ahlu l-Bayt and Awliyā'u Llah. This is not, they cannot be cheated these people. And they are, everything they do, they are winning. Other, everything they are doing only they tire themselves and only satisfy their ego. They say, "Okay today I was shouting for people, today I was fighting with people, with this believer mu'min because they are doing what we don't do and we are not happy. I am happy. Today I was very happy to shout people, to harm people they are doing this." This is they nighttime they are happy with what they done. But this they cheat themselves only. Don't be cheated by these people. Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla is the most Merciful and most Generous. He not

looking what they are wasping [whispering] for themselves. They are like shayṭān. They are wasping for themselves even they are not happy with themselves but for bad thing. For good thing they are not seeing at all.

Allah keep us safe from these people and give awakesness for Muslim to see this and to not be cheated with this people.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 16. ONE OF ALLAH'S SECRETS

Friday, 7 February 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Sincerity is an important thing. In religion, you should act with sincerity. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Mukhlisina lahu d-dīna hunafā' " (98:5), says Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla. For believers, sincere people, they are very few. We recited a Hadith Qudsi in the khutbah - "sincerity is one of Allah's secrets." Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla gives it to His beloved people. Therefore, people should pray to Allah, when they don't know what to do, asking to be given sincerity. It is a big thing.

There are things we do not know, they are secrets of Allah. What are they for? Why is it this way? When it is a secret, there is no need to question. Some people ask a lot: "What is the secret of the universe? We will search for the answer. We will study it." No matter how much you learn, what you learn will be as an atom next to the knowledge of Allah. Next to the power of Allah, no knowledge can be bigger than an atom. What we mean is that the whole universe, this world, is less than an atom.

But the main thing we are saying is that the highest knowledge, the best research is smaller than an atom next to the knowledge of Allah. It is better to say it is zero because it cannot be even as an atom. If it is like an atom, it is still big. But it is nothing.

Allah gives sincerity to some people as a favour. So those people are the lucky ones. Who does not have it, should pray to Allah so that he is given it. May we all have it, Insha Allah. Sincerity means when you worship,

you do it without mixing it with your ego and desires – "When I worship, my rank will increase, or my provision will be more." This will happen but we should not make it our goal. The goal is obedience to Allah. Sincerity is to get Allah's pleasure. The rest will be given in abundance through Allah's kindness. Don't worship for that. Let your worship be with sincerity for Allah. This is important.

Most people now have forgotten sincerity. They pray in order to get this and that. And there is one group which prevents all Muslims from being sincere. They eliminated sincerity. They made all Muslims run after their self interests and not make their worship with sincerity. And then they say to sincere people that they make shirk.

However, a sincere man does everything for Allah. But they are leaving sincerity, which has been ordered and explained by Allah. Allah has given mind to people in order for them to think. He sent Qur'an Karim that clearly explains it. People still do not use their minds and do not accept what they see.

We need a Murshid who can show the way. It will not work by thinking and seeing only. When you have a Murshid, you will get sincerity, Insha Allah, and your actions will be sincere. How can we learn to be sincere? Insha Allah, when you follow a Murshid, a true Murshid will lead you to sincere worship and sincere servanthood to Allah, Insha Allah.

May Allāh let us reach that station. May He make us beloved servants, Insha Allah. Because Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla said in a Hadith Qudsi, "I will give this secret only to whom I love". May Allah make us from those servants, Insha Allah.

To be sincere it is very important. There is āyah: "Mukhlisina lahu d-dīna hunafā' " (98:5). Pure for Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla, be sincere for Allah. To be sincere it is very important in Islam. But it is not for everybody, because Prophet sallāh 'alayhi wa-sallam saying in Hadith Qudsi we read in khuṭbah: sincerity it is one secret from Allah's, 'Azza wa-Jalla, secret. He give this sincerity for beloved one. He love ... Who beloved one for Allah



---

‘Azza wa-Jalla, he get this sincerity, purity. To be pure for Allah ‘Azza wa-Jalla, not mixing anything with His order, what you worship, only be sincere for Him. This is gift from Allah ‘Azza wa-Jalla.

Because many people worshipping but they want job, they want money, they want this, they want that. And they make this intention: "When we do this, it will be happen for this." Normally it happen. But even you are sincere, no need to mix this.

Only make your worship pure for Allah ‘Azza wa-Jalla, for His happy, Allah to be happy with you. This is aim. Aim of to be sincere, to be pure, it is very high rank for human being. Secret... Allah He has secrets, countless. One of this secret is sincerity. He give for anyone He love. So he has sincerity, purity he is lucky. Only for His rida, His pleasure. For Allah's, ‘Azza wa- Jalla, pleasure everything we do. But He is generous, He give us what we are in need. But when you mix with, you make this condition: "I will pray and Allah will give me this, give me that, I will be here, there." This is not sincerity, not pureness. For pureness only for Allah, for His pleasure.

Others not important thing, not precious thing. The most precious – Allah ‘Azza wa-Jalla. He must be for us, His pleasure the most important thing. When you do this you are lucky one. But these days many people they are not giving any attention for this. Especially this new kind people, they are not looking for sincerity, only looking for outside of people. Especially they are looking for people to correct them by their idea, what they have bad idea, who it is not true.

Every time, not looking to be sincere or to be pure, only to look for other people. This people they are making normal people to be away from pureness, from sincerity. Sincerity you must, you can find, if you are lucky, with murshid. True murshid, he can give you this. But people they are running with this, cheated by these people and they are thinking this is not good. So Alhamdulillah who is with murshid, he is lucky because he has sincerity and he has pureness, Insha Allah. And slowly, slowly who coming, Allah give him, open for him his heart, give light for his

heart and this make you pure, Insha Allah.

Allah give us this good attribute, to be beloved for Him, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 17. ANGER IS FROM SHAYTAN

**Saturday, 8 February 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet says, "Who is the strongest person? Who is the best fighter? It is the man who controls his anger." A person who controls his anger is already comfortable because everything that happens to a person is due to anger, and anger is from shaytan. When anger comes, a person loses his mind, does everything and then regrets it. That is why our Holy Prophet said that the person who controls his anger is the strongest.

Most of the time, people try to make others angry and do bad things. And people do more harm to themselves with that anger. "Knowledge is only by learning, and patience is only by exerting oneself to be patient".

Knowledge is by learning, and "Hilm" is to be forbearing, and it happens slowly. So it doesn't happen all at once. Just like controlling one's ego, a person can also control his anger. Because as we said, the harm of anger is on the person who does it, on the person himself. After that, he feels all kinds of regrets.

Sometimes people feel very big regrets. Sometimes they wish they had not done it. Sometimes people come to a state of embarrassment because they become ridiculous or get into a situation they never wanted, and then they regret it and say that they wish they hadn't done it. May Allah help us.

This is a disease of the ego. It teaches man how many bad things there are in the ego. He who does not control himself will regret it. May Allah not

make us from those who are regretful, may we not be regretful Insha Allah.

We should control our egos and control our anger Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 18. EVERYTHING IS MEASURED

**Sunday, 9 February 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, And I will command them so they will change the creation of Allah.' (Qur'an 04:119).

Allah Azza wa Jalla says in this Ayah in the Holy Qur'an, "[Shaytan says] I will command them to change what Allah has created. I will command all kinds of evil, and they will do it." This is how the world is now. They are trying to change the things that Allah has created. And when they do, they cause troubles to themselves. They think that they will do good, but they do evil. Allah created this world and gave it to people for their benefit. It will be like this until Qiyamah. Hand it over as you received it, nothing more. How can we do this? If you use it, there is no other [than it]. This is the place reserved for you in this world, and heaven in the hereafter is boundless. "The least, weakest person has as much place in heaven as this world. But that's it for this world, so use it well", says Allah Azza wa Jalla. If you make changes, you will get a job by yourself and it will not be good for you, it will be bad.

They ruined this world, finished it. Dirt is everywhere, filth is everywhere. Neither the sea nor the land remained clean; filth is everywhere. They will deal with it. After that, they still do not repent. They obey the shaytan and continue with whatever their minds command, and try to change what Allah has created. They think that they will multiply what Allah has given, but everything is measured. And

everything with Him is by due measure.’ (Qur’ān 13:08), says Allah Azza wa Jalla in the Holy Qur’an.

Everything is measured in this world. Therefore, Muslims and non-Muslims, all are included in this. It is a trust, you have to take good care of it. If you go to a Muslim country, you can’t pass because of the garbage everywhere. Streams and rivers are contaminated. When polluting them, a curse happens. Our Holy Prophet cursed those who pollute the seas and waters. This is the shaytan’s order. He has dirtied the people, dirtied the world and dirtied everything, and he likes it more. Therefore, you should be careful.

People ask, “What can I do?” You do what you can do. If you do that, it will benefit you too. You will have done the cleaning that our Holy Prophet said. When you do a good deed, it is not in vain, you will get the reward and it will be beneficial. Badness does not bring benefit, it does harm. Goodness brings benefit. Whether you do it on your own, it will benefit you, and you will have earned rewards. May Allah give people consciousness. Be careful. Don’t say, “I’ll do it, I’ll throw away this much”, don’t act like that. Follow the way of our Holy Prophet. Do good and you will find good.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 19. THE GREATEST PROTECTION

**Tuesday, 11 February 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, [The son] said, "I will take refuge on a mountain to protect me from the water." [Noah] said, "There is no protector today from the decree of Allah, except for whom He gives mercy". (Qur'ān 11:43). Noah 'alayhi s-salām said to his son, "Come, board the ship of salvation and escape. The whole world will sink, and those who board this ship will be saved." The flood had started, it was raining. His son said: "There are high mountains, I will not wait to drown below, I will go up to the mountain, I will be saved." Noah 'alayhi s-salām said: "There is no escape from Allah's wrath, from what He promised. Only people who have attained His mercy are saved." Even at that moment, he did good. But after that, the wave came and took him away, and his son drowned and died. It is the same now in the end of times, the things that Allah promised are happening.

Those who will be saved are people who take refuge in Allah. Precautionary measures or arrangements are of no use. Whoever enters the mercy and protection of Allah will be saved. Otherwise, let them protect themselves as much as they want, it will be of no effect. Nothing can stand in the way of Allah's Greatness. He says, return to Allah, neither the mountain will save you nor anything else. It is Allah Azza wa Jalla who will save you. The protection of Allah Azza wa Jalla is the greatest protection. Everything is in Allah's hands. He says: "He says to it, "Be", and it is." (Qur'ān 36:82).

When Allah says “Don’t be”, it doesn’t happen. When He says “Be”, it happens. When He says “Be”, no one can stand in front of Him. And when He says “Don’t be”, no one can do anything. That’s why people should turn to Allah. They put masks or this and that thing on, but these are of no benefit. What is of benefit is to take refuge in Allah.

Put your trust in Allah and turn to Allah so that Allah may have mercy on you and protect you. People have rebelled, extremely rebelled. Since the world was founded, people have not been so rebellious. They do great evil and commit great sins. The places are empty, yet they pretend that there is nothing and act as they please. But Allah also teaches them a lesson and punishes them. The punishment here is nothing, the greater punishment is in the hereafter. Therefore, turn to Allah. Don’t let the shaytan and his associates deceive you. May Allah protect us.

May Allah protect us all Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



## 20. OUR HOLY PROPHET'S BEAUTIFUL ATTRIBUTES

Wednesday, 12 February 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

We were reading the beautiful attributes of our Holy Prophet yesterday. We should try to imitate those attributes. We should try to do like him. Of course we can't do all of them, but we should do as much as we can. One of the attributes of our Holy Prophet is patience. And another one is to always be smiling, to smile and put people at ease. When you smile, people relax and an interaction happens. A frowning, terrible face makes people run away, it demoralizes people.

Therefore, it would be beautiful to have the attributes of our Holy Prophet. Your works will be more at ease and more beautiful among family, neighbors and people; you will help people. That's why imitating the attributes of our Holy Prophet is a great favor, a great honor and a benefit to us. Imitating him and performing his Sunnah are rewards. Even smiling indicates that you follow the Sunnah.

When it is done with that intention, rewards are written for every Sunnah. There is the reward of a hundred martyrs for some forgotten Sunnahs. Therefore, we should intend to do all the Sunnahs of our Holy Prophet so that Azza wa Jalla gives us according to the intention.

Our deeds are of no use. If you do not honor and respect our Holy Prophet, if you do not love our Holy Prophet, it is of no use to you. Therefore, good morals, goodness and beauty, what we call Sunnahs, are

all in our Holy Prophet. Both ugliness and evil are in the shaytan. That's why we follow our Holy Prophet and imitate him Insha Allah. May Allah help us all and accept the Sunnahs that we do Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 21. BETWEEN TWO LETTERS

Thursday, 13 February 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The greatness of Allah 'Azimu sh-Shan is incomprehensible, inscrutable. Allah Azza wa Jalla created every atom. He says: 'He says to it, "Be," and it is.' (Qur'ān 36:82).

With two letters, the whole world and universe becomes when He wants. Therefore, being with Allah is a great blessing, the greatest blessing. Not recognizing Allah is the worst thing. Nothing could be worse than that. A person can do no greater harm to himself than this, because there is no other place to take refuge or to go. If you close it, you will perish. This world does not recognize Him. It is foolish to look at them and be fooled. You should think, "What happens if I do bad? How will I account for this?" When you think like that, you recognize Allah. If you say that there is nothing and follow yourself and your ego, then you will perish.

Be with Allah. Whoever is with Allah is always successful. Even if he doesn't seem successful in this world, as long as our main end is good, nothing else has value. If the whole world is yours and your end is not good, it is of no use. People don't think about it. They want everything in its moment, and they don't accept that it will happen a little later. They want everything now. But of course, it happens after Allah wills. It does not happen if Allah does not want it. Therefore, our faith should be strong with Allah always. It is said, Allah's command is between Kaf (ك) and Nun (ن). The universe comes from "كُن", "Be".

Allah is great, Allah is 'Azimu sh-Shan. There is no greater than Allah. Allahu Akbar means Allah is the greatest. Those who follow Allah are also great.

Those who do not follow Him can be as great as they want, it is worthless. A person who has no value in the sight of Allah, whether he has value in front of the whole universe, it has no meaning. May Allah make us from those who have value in front of Him.

May Allah make us from those who recognize Him, from those who know Him Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 22. BE WITH THE TRUTH

Friday, 14 February 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The state of this world is sometimes very difficult and sometimes comfortable for everyone. In both, we should be thankful to Allah, we should praise Allah. Allah is with the person who is on the right way. If people say that they can do it themselves, they are wrong. They should certainly ask Allah for help. They should beg Allah so that they can spend this life in the best way possible. The best way is to serve Allah. The most beautiful thing is not gold, silver or money. All of them are temporary, the permanent are the good deeds. Therefore, the person who spends his life in dunyā in the best way is the one who fears Allah, obeys Allah, loves our Holy Prophet and is on the right way.

If people go according to their pleasure, it will never be of benefit. You should go on the way that Allah loves so that it will be beneficial. When you are with Allah, Allah will definitely help you, your end will be good and the hardships in this world will be easy. With the help of Allah, the truth becomes apparent, falsehood is shown as false and no harm will come to people. As long as you are with the truth, never be afraid. In the end you are the winner. Even if it seems like they lost, the winners are those who are with Allah.

Because such things happen where there is oppression or the truth seems as false, then Allah Azza wa Jalla brings out the truth and the truth becomes apparent. Then, the honor and dignity of those who are with the truth will be restored. May our honor and dignity be high in the sight of

Allah; it is not important in the sight of people. People are looking for shameful things, "How can I defame this person?" They're looking for something. They do not seek goodness, they seek evil. Our Holy Prophet says, "Mention the virtues of your dead." Our Holy Prophet says, don't say bad words even about the dead. If you know something good, say it. Wherever there is evil, people are trying to show it. May Allah protect us.

May we be with Allah Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 23. ALLAH'S PLEASURE

**Sunday, 16 February 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Travel is the Sunnah of the prophets. Insha Allah, we will travel to a distant place again today. (Mawlana Shaykh is traveling to Pakistan). With the Himmah of the blessed people there, visits will be accepted and it will be a virtuous journey Insha Allah. We make the intention for Allah's pleasure. Everything must be done for Allah's pleasure.

Ma sha Allah, that country is a Muslim country. But because it is dunyā, it is not paradise. More people can become Muslim, but shaytan will not stop, he will try harder so that the nation will go astray. But for the honor of those blessed ones and the Awliya, those who are on the right way are more, and those who cause Fitnah are few. It is easy to do Fitnah and evil; it is easier. And it is more difficult to do goodness. Therefore, insha'Allah it will be beneficial for us and for them. They honored us and invited us a lot, however it was destined for us twenty years later.

Insha Allah, it also coincides with Rajab. Rajab is the beginning of the three months. Allah Azza wa Jalla says, "Rajab is my month." Sha'ban is the month of our Holy Prophet and Ramadan is the month of the Ummah. Insha'Allah they will also be of great rewards. Our intention should be for Allah pleasure. When it is so, Allah reward us for every step we take. We should not wander in vain. The intention is to win the pleasure of Allah.

For everyone, old or young, whoever they are, what is the intention? Intention means not forgetting Allah, remembering Allah and keeping Allah in our hearts. But if we are going and coming and not thinking of anything, then we have lived in vain. Intention is not difficult, it is easy. We intend our every step, every breath and everything we eat and drink for Allah's pleasure, and Allah helps us. We will be healthy, we will gain rewards, our rank will be increased and our faith will be strengthened.

May Allah help us. May the three months be good for all of you. May it be of victory to us all, to the Ummah, to this country and to Islam. We are waiting for Mahdi 'alayhi s-salām to come, and we intend for that as well.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



## 24. OUR END IS GOOD

**Sunday, 1 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah says: 'And these days [of varying conditions] We alternate among the people.' Allah Azza wa Jalla says in the Ayah Karimah: "We alternate these days between people." This world is not left to anyone. Sometimes it's good, sometimes it's bad. Everyone is given an opportunity to see what they will do.

Mankind is deceived by shaytan. He is leaving the good and clinging to the bad, and thinking that the bad is good. Whereas, Allah Azza wa Jalla gave him a favor, and without seeing that favor, he leaves it and turns to other people. Therefore, these days can be granted to everyone. It happens according to people's abilities, and according to their wishes.

These are the days of Fitnah. They say history repeats itself, this is it, this is what it means. The same things happen all the time, but people should take a lesson. We have been under the rule of unbelief for a hundred years; they have ruled. After that, by Allah's permission, no matter how much it seems to be in their hands, the will of Allah will happen insha'Allah.

The end will be with Islam again. There is no despair, Allah is with us. As long as Allah is with us, there is no fear Allah willing. Of course, everything will be difficult, but the end is important. Our end is good Allah willing. It will be beautiful Allah willing. Everything ends well for

Muslims and Islam, and everything ends bad for unbelievers. The worst thing is that they leave this world without faith, and they will be held accountable in the hereafter. They are told, “Many opportunities have been given, you have oppressed this person, you have rebelled against Allah, you have destroyed this world, you will account for it.”

Therefore, this world is a place of affliction and tests for Muslims. When you know that it is from Allah, you will receive its reward. But if you don't accept it, then there would be no benefit. May Allah help us, and may Allah not test us.

May Allah send the Sahib (owner) and make Islam manifest Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**Mondy, 10 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Fa-ṣbir inna wa-'da Llāhi ḥaqq" (40:55).  
What Allāh promised is true, it will happen. Be patient, says Allāh 'Azza  
wa-Jalla.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Inna Llāha lā yukhlifu l-mī'ād" (3:9).  
Allah didn't create us to stay in this world forever. He has promised the  
resurrection. Mahdī 'alayhi s-salām and 'Īsā 'alayhi s-salām will come.  
The whole world will become Muslim. And we are approaching those  
days.

Mawlana Shaykh Nazim told a lot about those days. He would say,  
"Rajab al-'ajā'ib." He would say, "Rajab tara l-'ajab," and mention the signs  
of this month. At this time as well, things are happening people have not  
imagined. It started in Rajab. Allah knows when will happen but the  
beginning happened quickly. The signs mentioned by Allah and our  
Prophet are appearing slowly. And big signs are appearing too. Among  
the big signs are the coming of Mahdī 'alayhi s-salam and coming of help  
to Islām, the coming of the Dajjal, the coming of 'Īsā 'alayhi s-salam. All  
of these will occur one after another.

The whole world is confused now. Muslims are confused too. They keep  
asking what to do. Mawlānā had been telling throughout his life what to  
do, what should be done. Therefore, no need to worry and be upset.  
Besides, Allah's Commands are appearing. The prophecies of our Prophet  
are happening. Prophecy meaning, foretelling the future. Prophet means

that; Allāh shows the Prophet what will happen in the future and he tells it to people. And our Prophet told about these days. Insha Allah it is near. Insha Allah it will be for the best for Islam. It will be destruction for the unbelievers and victory for the Muslims. Because they are attacking so much and trying to finish true Islām and true Muslims. Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla raised a small thing against it. Neither bombs nor machines can stand against it.

Therefore, who is Muslim should be at rest. Everything happening is for the better for us, not for their benefit. Who is Muslim, everything is good for him. Whatever it is, it is good. Therefore, no need to be sad and afraid. Don't be afraid. If you are with Allah, don't fear.

May Allah give true faith. Insha Allah, may we reach safety and reach Mahdi 'alayhi s- salām. May we see good days. May this oppression end. The world is full of oppressors. There is nothing but oppression. No justice has remained. Therefore, they say as you sow, so you will reap. People have gone into darkness now, so they are being punished for it.

Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla saying, "Fa-sbir inna wa-'da Llāhi ḥaqq" (30:60). "Be patient.

What Allah promised it will be." It is Ḥaqq, it is real. And Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla, He promised there will be end for this world, for humanity end in this world. But in another world it will be continuing, real life. For this, for what happened, it is from His promise. And what Prophet saying about what will happen. It will not go forever, this world, this life. This life it is temporary life. Forever-life – next life, after this life, after death.

So people they are very afraid what will happen. Non-believer can be afraid because they don't have any hope, anything to support themselves or to say. They are afraid from death. But believer they must not be afraid what happened, because this is what Prophet saying – prophecy. The meaning prophecy: he saying what will happen until Qiyamah, Prophet

saying. And most of them appear and finish but still Qiyāmah not coming, still there is prophecy it will be. And this what happened now in world, we see everybody very afraid. This from prophecy also and Mawlana was saying, Shaykh 'Abdu Llāh ad-Daghistani also, and Mawlana Shaykh Nazim al-Haqqani, every time they were insisting for this month of Rajab. Many time he say, "Rajab tara l-'ajab. Rajab 'ajā'ib," meaning very thing you cannot imagine what will happen, thing nobody expect something like this.

So this all beginning in Rajab. This Rajab many thing happened and this is believer they must be happy because this what Qiyamah approaching – signs coming one after one, one after one. Because this world now full of oppression. Everywhere oppression especially for Muslim. Where you find Muslim, there oppression for these people. Other people they not what they do, nothing for them. But for Muslim they are like sheep. You can kill them. You can do everything, nobody ask what are you doing. So Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla, He is with Muslim. He support them and then He send little bit from His army, very small army and whole world they are, they don't know how to fight with this. Fight with missile, with atomic missile, or with plane, jet fighter or with tanks or with machine guns or... You cannot do, you cannot stop. Nothing can stop this.

And this is from Allah. If He want, in one day they can finish whole humanity. But there is prophecy, there is thing it must be happen, one after one, and we are, Alhamdulillah, many years we was listening from Mawlānā and from Grandshaykh also, Mawlānā Shaykh 'Abdu Llāh ad-Daghistani. All mashayikh they was waiting for this. So, it is nearly all end of time. After this, what will happen? What will happen it will be good for us. This Mawlana Shaykh, he was saying this every time in last years: "Good for us, bad for them, good for us, bad for them."

So don't worry. Who have belief in his heart, don't be sad, don't be anxious what will happen. It will be happen good for us, Insha Allah. Allah keep us safe, to reach this nice day, days of whole world believe on Allah, accept Allah, no anyone make claiming against this. This is the best time. Why the best time? Because no oppression, only justice. Justice the

most valuable thing after iman. And of course who has iman, he must have justice. Without justice, no īmān. So it will be very nice day, Insha Allah.

After difficult day, it will be light and happiness and beauty, Insha Allah. Allah keep us safe to see these nice days, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

## 26. A SIGN OF ALLĀH'S MIGHTINESS

Thursday, 12 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem , "Yā ayyuhā n- nāsu t-taqū rabbakum, inna zalzalata s-sā'ati shay'un 'azim." (22:1) This āyah in sūrah tells about Qiyāmah. It will be such a frightening time that pregnant women will lose their babies out of fear.

Allah's punishment is big. Allah shows goodness and beauty to people. But who doesn't see and follow it, their end will be very bad.

Those are the days we are experiencing now. The whole world is confused because of a tiny thing. "Shall we get this or that? Shall we leave home or not?" They are thinking about it. It is a little rehearsal by Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla for people to come to the right way. Allah doesn't oppress anyone by this. People are oppressing themselves. They follow the wrong people. They obey what they say and then they get punished. And in Akhirah, they will go to Hell. Therefore, these things that are happening are good for us, as Mawlana used to say, and bad for them.

Who is with us will be fine. Who is not with us will reach difficulty. By saying we, we mean who believe in Allah, who follow our Prophet – Muslims. Who follows shayṭān will reach evil. All bad things will be with them.

Therefore, there is goodness in everything. You may see some things as bad, says Allah to our Prophet in the Qur'an, and they are good for you. These things that are happening are all good. A believer should not be afraid or upset. He should be at ease saying that everything comes from

Allah and that it is a big slap intended to wake up mankind. It is something done not for bad but for good by Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla. Therefore, believers, Muslims should accept it as goodness and not as badness.

May Allah protect us. May He strengthen our faith, Insha Allah. We read today surat from Qur'an, saying, "O people, be afraid from Allah.

How we, somebody said, "We not afraid from." Many people they are, most of people they are not afraid from Allah but they afraid from everything. If you afraid from Allah, you will be not afraid from anything. Afraid from Allah, the shaking of earth, earthquake near Judgement Day, it will be very horrible, very terrible, very scary. It will shake and everybody it will be big fear, fear from people. Even the woman who have pregnant, nobody can, baby can stay in her womb. All will be go from afraid. It will be real horrible day. This is Allah make for people.

Nowadays, we have little bit thing all world they're afraid. They're closing school, they're school not going, forbidding people to come from place to place and they buy everything from market, from supermarket. They have like hysteria of fear. What? For what this? Because they are not believer. For believer this it must be opposite. This, sign of Mightiness of Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla. When He want something, with very small thing make people to be afraid. So what... In Qur'an saying you must afraid from Him for these days who will be very scary, this not, nothing. Scary for non-believer, for believer it is not scary. Everything coming from Allah and His promise and what He said appear. So we are not fear, not anxious. Only we are happy because this slap for human being to wake up. Not punishment, it is for some people punishment, for some people to wake up.

So we are happy with Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla. He showing His Mightiness for human being. For people who have belief, he must be more stronger believer. Who not have belief, he must come to believe. But there is big thing you are not knowing about this. What you know it is nothing, even



not one point from knowledge of this world. Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla give for Prophets, for Awliya. It is important for believer to know this, this coming from Allah . You, good and sometimes bad thing, you say, you see, you thought it is bad, but it is good .This Allah 'Azza wa-Jalla saying in Qur'an. And this, Alhamdulilah, it is good. Don't be afraid, don't be anxious. You make this your belief more stronger, Insha Allah. Allah keep us safe from every badness, especially, the most important for us, to keep our belief strong. This other thing, it is nothing also.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 27. RUN TO ALLAH

Friday, 13 March 2020

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa-in yamsaska Llāhu biḍurrin falā kāshifa lahu illā huw, wa-in yuridka bikhayrin rādḍa lifaḍlihi, yuṣību bihi man yashā'u min 'ibādihi, wa-huwa l-ghafūru r-raḥīm" (10:107). If Allāh wants harm for you, He says no one can prevent it. And when He wants good for you, it will reach you. No one can prevent it either. Faith is based on this.

This is what Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla is telling people. People read or hear it. But during normal times they act without giving it much importance. During such troubled times it is good tidings for believers. Good tidings from Allāh.

When Allāh wants to harm you, no one can stop it. It is the will of Allāh that this illness came. Such and such, this or that, everything happens by the will of Allāh. One may be the means for it to happen but its harm will not reach those they intended it for but rather those Allāh wants. And if He doesn't want then no one can harm them. Allāh is the one powerful over everything. We are living by His will. For this, everyone is saying something like, "We should do this or that." It should be done but no need to lose hope in Allāh completely. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla is powerful over everything.

Ibrāhīm 'alayhi s-salām was thrown into the fire and the fire became a rose garden for him. It was filled with water and resembled Paradise. Therefore, who believes and trusts in Allāh is always at peace. Even if he is in the most troubled place, it will be like Paradise for him. He will have no trouble but only comfort. Our Prophet said every illness has its cure. When asked if one should seek a remedy, our Prophet said to do so. Because Allāh gave cure for everything. When there is a remedy, there is no harm in using it.

Otherwise, we should believe and trust in Allāh, tawakkaltu 'alā Llāh. Allāh gave life to people. He will certainly bring that life to an end. When

it is over, illnesses are over too. We should not pay too much attention to them. A believer should trust and rely on Allāh in such times. What if he doesn't nothing will happen but he will be troubled and suffer for nothing. He won't know what to do. It will be useless.

Useful here and hereafter is to believe in Allāh. May there be peace in the heart of everyone who hears this. To me, to you, to anyone, whoever they are, Allāh gave manifestation to everyone. He gave life. Who is meant to, will suffer. But we need to trust in Allāh and beg Him.

Prayer is our biggest weapon. There is no bigger weapon than prayer. People should pay attention to their prayers and to ṣadaqah. That will protect them, with Allāh's permission.

Because Mashāyikh explained about this matter and Mawlānā told us about it. People are hearing but not listening to their advice What is the remedy? Mawlānā Shaykh Nāẓim says it is praying. Perform your prayers. People in fear should pay attention to their prayers. Because when they are afraid, people remember Allāh. And Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla shows mercy. "They are begging Me and making sajdah to Me." He says and saves them. Who are and don't obey Allāh caught by the disaster are those who reject Allāh

May Allāh protect all of us. May Allāh protect Muslims and protect believers from this illness, in shā'a Llāh.

We read in khuṭbah this āyah, Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa-in yamsaska Llāhu biḍurrin falā kāshifa lahu illā huw" (10:107). If Allāh He want to be harm you, He only can prevent this. Nobody else can prevent this. "Wa-in yuridka bikhayrin radda lifaḍlihi, yuṣību bihi man yashā'u" (10:107). And if He want for you good, khayr, nobody can prevent this favour from Allāh to you.

So this, what happened now, this is belief, imān, this teaching people. Many people they hear this or listening for this before but they not giving any importance.

But Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla now, in this days, He real making whole human

being, whole mankind, from North to South, from East to West, whole world they are afraid what will happen.

Even one case coming, people all becoming crazy from fear. What will happen? What will happen this is from Allāh. They said some people they done this. Also, no problem, also. If Allāh He don't want this, they not, they cannot do this. Even this with this, this is Allāh, He, only what He, want , what people He want to harm them, they can be for this. Nobody can prevent, nobody can defend or support this. If Allāh جلّ جلاله want harming people, so nobody can.

But if He want you to be favour for you, nobody also can prevent. So, our belief, our life, Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla, He already giving people what how many years they will live, how many breaths they will breathe, how many things to eat, to drink, everything. If your this finish in this life, it is your life finish – with illness, without illness, with this.

But everything with Allāh's will. This is our belief. We must believe this and to ask our... The strongest weapon for believer, for mu'min, for Muslim, – du'ā', praying. Praying can do what weapons they cannot do. And this is exactly the time of this... Whole this army weapons they cannot do anything.

Only praying, du'ā' of Muslim, they can prevent this illness, this bad thing. Du'ā' and ṣadaqah, you make ṣadaqah and praying. Yes, Mawlānā was saying before twenty years. He tell us about this, what happened. People still they are afraid. They are listening even to ṣuḥbah of Mawlānā before twenty years what he was telling us but still not praying. Just praying, "O Mawlānā was saying this." Millions of people they are listening for this ṣuḥbah and they are astonishing. "Wow. Mawlānā Shaykh, he was saying this before twenty years what happened now, exactly what happened."

And so, if you are listening this, so don't be afraid. Pray, make ṣadaqah, make du'ā'. You will be safe. Without this, you must be afraid. When you do this, you be rest and tawakkal 'alā Llāh, tawakkaltu 'alā Llāh. If you be satisfaction. But if you are not doing this, you will be all time afraid.

You don't know what to do. You cannot. Nothing become good for you. But if you are with Allāh, Allāh He is with you. If you are not, you will be, you are alone.

The, this what saying, "Ḥasbuna Llāhu wa-ni'ma l-wakīl ni'ma l-mawlā wa-ni'ma n-naṣīr." Allah is the best friend and He is enough for us, and He. Meaning, "O, it is Allāh best what we can depend on Him, not other thing." Without anything, He be protect you. No need for you to put mask or to put anything else to what people they are depend on themselves, to protect themselves. It is real very strange days we live, in life. Maybe before they was making war, world war or other, but that they can people run from place to place. But here, if what they saying, you cannot run to any place. Where you run?

"Fa-firrū ilā Llāh" (51:50). Run to Allāh, to be safe. Allāh save us and keep our belief strong and, Insha Allah, we'll be safe, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 28. THE WORDS THAT CLEAN

**Saturday, 14 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Innama l- mushrikūna najas" (9:28). Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla says in Qur'ān that people without belief, mushrik, kāfir, and nonMuslims, are all dirty and filthy. They are dirty. Therefore, "Falā yaqrabū l-masjida l-ḥarāma ba'da 'āmihim ḥādhā" (9:28). Those dirty people cannot enter Makkah and Madīnah. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla says not to let them in there. Don't let those people in there.

What kind of people are they? They take showers, cleanse themselves, bathing with soap and everything. They cannot be clean that way. Cleanliness is spiritual and shirk (associating others with Allāh) is dirt. A man like this is saved from dirtiness only by accepting Islām. Otherwise, it is impossible. Even if all the water of the world washes over him, he is still dirty and impure. Just one word can bring him to cleanliness. Cleanliness comes after this: Lā ilāha illā Llāh Muḥammadur Rasūlu Llāh.

As long as they don't say it, they can be as clean as they like according to themselves but they are not clean at all. To be clean is so easy. But they make it difficult and don't want it. Our Prophet is saying if they smelled the spiritual stench, no one would survive. It is much worse than toilet dirt.

Therefore, the matter comes to this illness again. And this illness requires

more cleanliness. It requires spiritual cleanliness. It needs a spiritual remedy. Muslims should pay attention to this too. We should keep our prayers, pay attention to our worship, and ṣadaqah, and make a vow. When our Prophet visited a sick person, he would tell him to keep his word when that sick person recovered. Because every sick person says, "I will do this and that when I recover," and then they usually forget about it. That is why our Prophet said people vow to either give flour or a sheep or a chicken, or give money and then they forget it. Our Prophet said, "Ūfi bi-ʿahdak." "Keep your word" to those who were ill and recovered.

Therefore, there is this big thing now. But with the permission of Allāh it won't come close to Muslims and believers, in shāʿa Llāh. Because it looks more like a punishment. It does not look like a test but like a punishment because they have oppressed the Muslims too much so it is coming to the oppressors. Therefore, nonetheless when it is over, everyone should make a vow according to their ability, "I will give 3 kg of sugar when this disaster is gone. If nothing happens to me with Allāh's permission, I will give 5 kg of flour. I will give dates, this and that. I will slaughter a sheep." This inspiration came today.

We should do it for Muslims – it will be over with Allāh's permission. Because when you don't oppress anyone, nothing will happen to you, Insha Allah. This is an important lesson. It is to remind people of the hereafter. And it is punishment for the oppressors. May Allāh protect us. May Allāh help us, Insha Allah. Therefore, there is no fear for Muslims.

Because the governments are too worried. We can't comment on it because it is not right to say something in such a situation. We will obey them and wait. Therefore, we will turn to Allāh and pray, in shāʿa Llāh. It will finish by Allāh's permission. No fear for Muslims and Islām with Allāh's permission.

Allāh ʿAzza wa-Jalla saying: Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Innama l-mushrikūna najas, falā yaqrabū l-masjida l-ḥarāma baʿda ʿāmihim hādḥā" (9:28). Allāh saying for non-believer, "They are dirty." I cannot say it more

polite, but because Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla saying this. It's dirty, okay they are dirty everywhere they are going around the world. But what we will do? We cannot do anything. But what we do? Allāh prevent them to enter Makkah al-Mukarramah, Madīnatu l-Munawwarah.

Where Ka‘bah Musharrafah and holy grave of Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam Madīnah Munawwarah, ‘alā sākinihā afḍala ṣ- ṣalatu wa-s-salām. Why this people dirty? They are cleaning. They put shampoo, they put soap and putting everything. They clean themselves. This is, even they whole world water showering with this, still they are dirty. They are dirty of, to put partner with Allāh, or not accept Allāh, or coming against Allāh- this people dirty. So don't let them. Only other place it's free for everybody, but for the most holiest place in the world, Allāh not accept them there. Clean after. How we can clean? With one word – lā ilāha illā Llāh Muḥammadur Rasūlu Llāh ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam – you are become clean. "But we, what we didn't change. Just we say this, how it will be clean?" Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam saying, "If you smell very little from smelling of this non-believer spiritual, what, if they give it for people, all people they will die from this bad smelling." But when you say these two words, finish everything. You become clean, no any dirtiness. And Islām – religion of cleanness. Aṭ-ṭahāratu mina l-imān. First thing – to be clean it must be. With water of course but before water, this, must do this. And now we coming for our main subject, it is this illness which going around the world. And this also they said, "You must clean yourself." You can... You must first clean yourself from spiritually.

With this you be prevent this illness because this illness coming as punishment for oppressors, for who coming against Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla and they doing everything what He prevent [forbids]. They said, "No this is our right. We can do every bad thing." And Allāh He make them, give them punishment. This is punishment for mankind, who are forgetting and coming against Allāh. So for Muslim people who are real, no fear for them. Just must obey Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla order, to pray, to give ṣadaqah, to not make any bad thing. Who do this, in shā‘a Llāh, he is safe. And also Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam was saying for people who become



ill and, after ill, become healthy, "O make your promise, give your promise." Some of them asking, "What promise?" He said, ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam, "Everybody become ill, and when he is ill he think if I am coming healthy, I will make something good." So this is for everybody it is who become ill and after must give some charity or some help or anything. And nowadays people are all afraid from this [virus] also this also good to think something to give after, when this, in shā'a Llāh, pass away, this illness. Each one can give – poor one maybe give one date or sugar or flour or, who is more better [off] he can say, "I will give sheep for poor people" or give anything, money or thing.

So, Insha Allah, we must put this in our mind and say, when, Insha Allah, this will pass safely from Muslim, in shā'a Llāh. Muslim country... Because the main thing here it is real oppression for Muslim people in this world. Whole who suffering this – Muslim people. Other people, if they, very small thing happen to them, whole world coming, shouting, saying something. But for this, Allāh He defend on them. So don't worry. For this don't be afraid. Insha Allah this will be passed safely for us, Insha Allah. Because this is, it is real punishment and it is good for people who they want, looking for reality. After this they will know, in shā'a Llāh, this reality and they become, Insha Allah, for reality to obey Allāh and accept Him and accept His most beloved Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam. So this is now, and there is government they are doing, ordering something. We are, we cannot say anything now for them because time of some extraordinary time, you mustn't say anything. Maybe if you say something become fitnah. So just keep quiet and make praying, du'ā' for Allāh to be safe for us, Insha Allah; to come, go softly, and without any damage for Muslim, in shā'a Llāh.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

## 29. HURRY FOR AAKHIRAH NOT FOR DUNYA

Sunday, 15 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

They said, "Fi t-ta'annī as-salāmah, fi l-'ajalah an-nadāmah." It is a saying of our grandfathers. I don't know if it is ḥadīth or not. "Haste causes regret." Things done in a hurry mostly end up in regret. Some things happen that can't be done again. Ta'annī means when you do something with careful thinking, it will be safe. You won't feel regret. They say it is better to be late and more sure so that it will not harm anyone. This is applicable to people individually and to everything in Ṭarīqah, Sharī'ah and all dunyā matters.

Approach advice with care so that you don't say later, "If only I had done this..." Some things can be corrected but some things can be done just once, you cannot do it over. Therefore, we should be careful about things we are doing and will do. It should be done with care and not in a hurry. "Al-'ajalatu mina sh-shayṭān." Haste is from shayṭān. Doing things in a hurry, not quickly, sometimes confuses people. They do something and regret afterwards. You should hurry only for good deeds. Saying: "Good deeds I will delay until tomorrow. I will do it later. I will do it tomorrow. I will pray later. I will do this worship afterwards." It is better to hurry in doing these things. But in matters of dunyā, no need to hurry. You can hurry as much as you can, it remains where it is. You will go, dunyā will stay. But the more you hurry for your Ākhirah, the more benefit you get. May Allāh protect us. May we have a chance to do good deeds, in shā'a Llāh. There is a saying, or maybe Ḥadīth, or saying of wisdom: "Fi t-ta'annī as-salāmah, fi l-'ajalah an-nadāmah." Meaning to be thinking,

making slow, don't be very hurry, it is, you be safe. If you are hurry, you're doing fast, quickly without thinking, you'll be regret. So everything you must be careful. Don't be hurry to take decision or to make acting to do this, do that, without thinking. You must think. After, you do what you will do. Not what when you, you want, you coming idea for you, quickly to do. No. You must ask: how it is, it will be good for me or benefit for me, or we can take good thing after this what we do? If you do fast, maybe you lose something. Maybe you do something you cannot, only once you can do, and you do it and finish. After this, because you do this, you will be regret. So for to be not regret, think. Don't be hurry for this dunyā or material thing. But for job, for work, for anything in this your life, be careful. Hurry with good thing. Don't say, "When I'm getting old I will go Hajj," or "Later I can pray," or "Later I fast, later I give charity." This don't be wait. Be hurry with this. Other thing, it's for material thing, don't be hurry because as much you are hurry, it is still there, not going anywhere. But for Ākhirah, for charity, for good thing, for worshipping, you will be, they are not waiting for you. Dunyā waiting, still you go, millions of people they're going. Billions of people since thousands of years they're going. Dunyā still there. But what they take with them, what they hurry to collect from reward, from charity, from worship for themselves – this is very important. But for dunyā it is not. You must be careful to not be cheated with people, to not be cheated with shayṭān, to not be cheated with your ego. Be careful, don't be no-mind. Be clever and look for this.

Allāh save us from shayṭān and his follower and our ego, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

### 30. DON'T WORRY, EVERYTHING IS IN ALLĀH'S HANDS

Monday, 16 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Mawlānā used to sing one qaṣīdah a lot of the time. Probably a majdhūb would sing it.

"Lā tukthiru li-hammak, mā quddir yakūn, fa-Llāhu l-Muqaddir wa-l-'ālam shu'ūn."

Don't worry too much, Allāh wrote everything down. What has been destined will happen. Allāh is the one who does it. People and creatures belong to Him. They are His work. He does whatever He wants. He makes someone sick and someone healthy as He likes. He raises someone and lowers another one. Therefore, don't be upset on account of this dunyā. Turn to Allāh. Be with Allāh. That is the most important thing. The rest is not important. It is miscellaneous stuff.

So Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla causes something to come up even though people claim to rule over everything. He shows their weakness. He shows that they are weak. Everything is in Allāh's hands. Therefore, who is with Allāh, how lucky he is. He can be Turkish or Arab, he can be black or white. How lucky is the one who is with Allāh. It is not for one race or heritage, happiness is to be with Allāh. We live here in this world as long as we are meant to. Age, illness or something else becomes the means. We don't live forever. One can live 100, 120, at most 140 years. He can't live longer. Therefore, a person who is with Allāh is at peace. Who submits himself to Allāh is at peace.

May Allāh give all of us that īmān. When he has īmān, a man doesn't worry about anything. When īmān weakens, of course a man gets confused about what to do. Important is to be with Allāh as we said. We should be friends with Allāh in order for our end to be good. May we not pass in sadness but in happiness, Insha Allah.

Mawlānā was saying every time one qaṣīdah in Arabic. Ma sha Allah he is with, making with voice, nice voice, but I don't have this voice, so just said: "Lā tukthiru li-hammak, mā quddir yakun fa-Llāhu l-Muqaddir wal-ālam shu'ūn."

And there is little bit more but what I was important this, it is this part: Don't worry, don't be thinking too much. Don't be sad, Allāh He is Creator and He is making everything. Allāh He is... What will be, it will be. Allāh make it, it must be. And He, everything in His hand. He is doing what He want.

This all world, all universe, is from His, what doing, from His Creator. Everything is Creator. He is making some people higher, some people stronger, some people... Sometimes people they're saying, "We are controlling everything." Sending one thing - people they are become crazy, they don't know what they do. This is from His Creator, and He is doing everything. We cannot say, "What is this? What is that?" But, most important thing - to be friend with Allāh, to be happy with Him.

If you are happy, everything done, at the end you will be happy. If you are not with Him, you are be in life also miserable, in end is bad also. Most important here, to be strong īmān. This is very important. If you have a strong īmān nothing at all can make you sad, make you worry, make you not happy. All this with weak īmān. If you have strong belief, īmān in Allāh everything it is very easy.

Because they was throwing people, making fire and throwing to fire, they are not coming back from īmān. This is strong īmān. But if other people, they maybe say said, "Oh okay, we are not believer." But when you have

strong īmān even fire cannot be worry about this, about death, about other. Only you make your īmān stronger and it is the most important thing.

Allāh give us strong īmān, Insha Allah, to not be worry for this small thing, is small thing, not important, Alhamdulillah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### **31. ALLAH IS SOVEREIGN OVER THIS TRIAL**

**Tuesday, 17 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

That “the good (khayr) and the bad (sharr) are from Allah” is one of the pillars of faith. Good and bad are from Allah. Allah has spread this condition [i.e., coronavirus] all over world. There is nowhere in the world where it has not been detected. People ask what to do, and they take precautions saying let’s do this or that. Indeed precautions should be taken, and conscientiously so, but most importantly pray to Allah 'azza wa jalla who sent it to us — this is the greatest precaution.

If there are sins we have committed, we should repent. We should put ourselves in good order, so that Allah ‘azza wa jalla might have pity on us and have mercy on us. May He remove this curse from us.

So called Muslims have forgotten Allah already, and they have turned to other ways. Mankind has thought only about his own wellbeing— nothing else — and so this is a warning from Allah to wake people up. It looks bad, but insha’Allah it is going to be good. Those who are Muslims assert that this is coming from Allah ,and ask for their reward from Allah, [for] in every calamity Allah causes good for believers. Even [if] a thorn hurts a Muslim, there is a reward, a station. These states [we find ourselves in] therefore are in order for good to come, Insha Allah.

It becomes good for those who believe in Allah, who submit to Allah. For those who do not submit, this is bad, [that is,] if he does not take a lesson from it but rather continues in his old ways, and all the troubles he goes

through are futile. So it is important to submit to Allah. To trust Allah comes before precautions. When one takes medicine healing is not from the medicine but Allah. Allah 'azza wa jalla has caused a secret (sirr) to [be inside] that medicine. You have to believe Him firmly, [but] in all of this that is happening, people have not yet woken up. Because we do not spend much time amongst people, we do not see this. But yesterday because of the journey, we did witness people. They still do not remember Allah - they have masks and gloves on and think they will be protected. As long as Allah wants, even if you don't do anything, you are safe. However, the first thing to do is [one's] repentance (tawbah) to Allah, so that Allah will help and protect you. This is the greatest precaution. This is what is forgotten by most people, whether they are from a tariqah or not. Because of fear, they become confused and do not know what to do. The most important thing is to realize that it is Allah 'azza wa jalla who created this. It is then necessary to pray and ask Him not to trouble us with this. One needs to plead with Allah and repent, so that this curse will not affect us. Because where this curse originated is in a place where there has been oppression. It made its [initial] appearance in places where the most oppression had taken place. And so we are repenting and asking forgiveness. The worse oppression is to harm the believers, so this condition is sent as a punishment, not a reward. Repentance makes this lighter, and with the permission of Allah, it will then be removed.

May Allah guide people and protect the Muslims, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



## 32. MAY GOOD DEEDS LIGHTEN OUR BURDEN

Wednesday, 18 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says that when you do good, it is good for you. These deeds that are done have benefits here and in Next World. The doer is protected here, and in Next World he receives a reward and his station is raised. Now around the world there is this situation, and [to imagine] such a state would not have come into people's minds. Allah 'azza wa jalla has given this situation. There happened to be a lot of nations, countries, that had reached the summits of oppression. This is not a reward, but a punishment.

But thanks be to Allah that our country has done good deeds, has taken care of people and has helped them around the world. Now wherever they are, they are mentioned as being good. Because they are mentioned as good, the reward of this insha'Allah, will be that this curse will pass by this place [Turkey] lightly or without any effect. This is in the hands of Allah 'azza wa jalla, in His seven powers. Allah causes its adjustment as He wishes. It might be light or strong.

That which happens strong is against non-believers and oppressors. Insha Allah, we will not become oppressors. Our forefathers also were merciful. They always followed the path of the holy Prophet. They were on the right path, and that is the beautiful path. They were merciful towards all, and helpful.

Today, Insha Allah, this service continues. These kinds of trials will pass

without any effect in this country, insha'Allah, so that it will be a lesson for others to learn from. With the permission of Allah, there is no need to be afraid or to panic. Charity is important; helping is important. Our government is doing this and our people, too. Non-believers are merciless. They are hypocrites (munāfiq), who do all kinds of things, but do not accept [even] a little wrong from others. But Allah is there, and He knows! He is with the innocent. May Allah help us. May this go by lightly and with no effect, insha'Allah, for all of the Muslim world. This [country, i.e, Turkey] is the head of Islam, exemplary with its help to the world. Insha Allah, we will pass through this situation in haqq (truth, reality, rightfulness) as this event is from Al-Haqq (The True, The Real).

May this curse go away, Insha Allah. May Allah be our helper. May He protect us all.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### 33. ONLY FEAR ALLAH

Thursday, 19 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Due to this disease, people continue asking. This is a creature of God, and this occurs with the order of Allah. Whether one says, "He did it!" or "The other caused it!" — [still] everything is from Allah.

Those who believe in Allah should have the fear of Allah. Once you have the fear of Allah you won't have a fear of anything else. Those who are friends with Allah do not come under Allah's anger, insha'Allah.

Already what this thing is is not evident. It might be a game, for the games of demons are many. For the sake of their benefits on earth, people are willing to burn down the world—for their own sake and to make more money than others. So it is not wise to be afraid of this.

All is from Allah, so have fear of Allah and not of anything else. Such fears of other things make people go insane, and they become confused about what to do.

Even ones who are on the right path, whether because of daydreaming, or falling behind, or some other thing that might happen to them, do not know what to do either. The body is like this—so one must trust in Allah and not fear.

As long as Allah does not want something, it won't happen. Although of course one must also take precautions, yet while taking precautions, the most important thing is to trust in Allah to believe in Him and to have faith in Allah. The stronger one's faith is, the more relaxed he will be. The

main goal of Shaytan is to weaken faith, for after weakening a man's faith, Shaytan can have him do anything. One whose faith is strong, remains strong. And because [he knows that] everything is from Allah, he can remain calm.

So the best advice to people is to strengthen their own faith, perform their daily salah, make dua, give charity, and then trust in Allah. This way, with the permission of Allah they will remain strong. There is no fear! Only have fear of Allah. After having fear of Allah, everything will be fine for you. If not, all is bad for you.

May Allah protect us. May Allah strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### 34. GLAD TIDINGS TO MU'MINEEN

Friday, 20 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, The Holy Prophet says, "Give glad tidings. Do not make them afraid."

Insha Allah, glad tidings to all the servants of Allah, those who submit Allah: Everything happens with the will of Allah. Everything we do must be done for His sake, and then a man is at benefit, for otherwise no matter how much he does, or how great what he does seems in the estimation of people, if it is not for Allah' people, there is no benefit coming from his deed.

This world is a place of test. There is no one who will not be tested. Those who have understood that this is a test from Allah are relaxed, but it is difficult for those who have not come to this realization.

In the Holy Quran, Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,, Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "Those who know and those who do not know are not equal." No, they are not equal. Allah has told us everything in the Quran, from Adam's time until the time of the Holy Prophet. Those who have faith should believe Him Those can be relaxed who believe and act in submission with faith. If not, and if one follows unbelievers and does what they say, then one can never relax, and his household and children will not be relaxed [either]. We accept that all is from Allah. We are to accept everything that is ordained by Allah We will fulfill Allah's orders, and then we will trust Allah with regard to everything else. Satan and

his pipe-blowers are [now] leading people in whichever direction they wish and are governing them. In the midst of this wave, Muslims also submit to this and disturb themselves, too. In fact, Allah ‘azza wa jalla promised that after difficulty there is ease.

“Inna ma’a ‘l-‘usri yusr, inna ma’a ‘l-‘usri yusra” (Qur’ān 94:5-6). Twice Allah says it. After any difficulty there is easiness. Certainly there will be ease; beautiful things will happen. Let this be a glad tiding to Muslims and to those with faith. Do not be afraid. Allah is with us: you also be with Him, so that you may find comfort. May Allah grant us real iman. In this world, the most beautiful thing is iman. As long as you have iman, there is no need for anything.

May Allah make our faith strong.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### 35. DO NOT BE HOPELESS

**Sunday, 22 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Mankind usually is in hopelessness, [yet] those who are hopeless of Allah's mercy are those who have no faith. Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "Do not cut your hopes in Allah" Look at everything with hope.

There are many who are now dragging people towards hopelessness. They plan things based on their own thoughts and say, "It will be this or that way..." They do not include Allah in any affair because they have no faith. Allah is all powerful in every affair! He is the one who does it all, so mankind should not become hopeless.

Allah opens a door, and so however this thing came, it will also leave. So do not cut your hopes in Allah's mercy and in what He will do.

They are dragging people towards hopelessness, while their intention is something else. Their intention is evil. May Allah protect us. Insha'Allah, last night was the Night of Miraj and many prayers were made. Allah will open the door of Rahmah so that this calamity will be removed from upon us.

Insha'Allah, they will learn their lesson from it. Don't let this [experience] go to waste, but let's learn our lesson and turn to Allah, ask from Allah. It does not help asking non-Muslims, but [it helps to ask] Allah. So that this suffering and the sadness that has been felt shall not be wasted, we will ask Allah. If you leave it to Allah, then He rewards you.

If not, if you do not let this intention come to your mind, then all is wasted and useless.

All suffering is rewarded. All is calculated in front of Allah. We believe in Allah and ask from Allah May Allah protect the world of the Muslims.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



### 36. MANKIND IS CREATED WEAK

Monday, 23 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Mankind is created weak, however he does not know his weakness. Compared to the greatness of Allah, he is nothing. He does not realize his own nothingness, and because of this ignorance, instead he challenges Allah, and the more he gathers knowledge, the more ignorant and [falsely] brave he becomes. It is said, "One who is ignorant is brave." Those who really know are those who have fear of Allah. They ask for the Allah's mercy.

The situation of this world shows this, namely that help is from Allah. Allah made this virus pandemic a means for us, and those who learn from it will take it as such, while others will remain the same. The real calamity is going to be in the Next World. The fear, uneasiness, and discomfort of this world is as nothing compared to that in the Next World.

So all of these happenings are a reward for the mumin, a good deed for believing in Allah, while they are a torment for disbelievers, a punishment. So the one who is a believer should be at peace, and his heart should be content. Every minute of this event is a reward for him. Everything that appears to be bad has good within it, so Muslims need not be worried.

On the contrary, this is from Allah. Already Allah does it in a way that none can effectively oppose.

When it happens, you need to stay home, and surely you should take your precautions. You must not go here and there, must not go to unknown places. Take your precautions, trust in Allah, and submit.

May Allah reward us, Insha Allah. May Allah protect us. May Allah protect our faith, so that the suffering is not in vain.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### 37. REPENT AND OBEY THE AUTHORITIES

**Tuesday, 24 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, It is said [that we should] submit to Allah, His Prophet, and those who possess authority (ulū-l-amr).

We shall submit to them, but first in order comes our submitting to Allah. His orders and the orders of holy Prophet. Those who possess authority over our worldly affairs, whatever rules he stipulates, we shall follow him. They are those who serve and help us in our worldly affairs according to their capacity and expertise. Helping them is keeping Allah's order. His responsibility is to fulfill necessary functions, such as keeping property, life, and health safe and protected. So when something happens, it is necessary to obey the possessor of authority for the sake of the people, the umma.

These days this help should be increased. Thanks be to Allah that today those in authority [in Turkey] are in submission to Allah. These precautions [i.e., against the coronavirus] are taken, and also the [more] essential precautions are taken (prayers), and calls are being made to come together collectively and repent. These precautions are important, and this cannot be accomplished with only visible precautions, but must also include our repentance towards Allah, and turning towards Him, and then Allah will remove this curse from upon the people (umma). Allah accepts repentance when it is done, and this suffering will then be removed from us.

The prayer says, “O Allah! Please remove this suffering from us, for we have turned to you.”

Insha Allah, soon this [virus] will be removed, too. Though there might be many bad people amongst the society, for the sake of only one good man Allah might show mercy. He is compassionate and merciful. So people should not go out and walk around too much. It used to be an order of Mawlana Shaykh Nazim to stay at home when something happens. If it is necessary to go out for something, then that it is alright, but if not, then stay at home. Stop going around! And keep repenting, and Allah will forgive. Allah will remove this curse by His mercy.

May Allah protect us. May Allah accept our repentance. This thing has become a cause of repentance. Many people were off the right path and had forgotten Allah. This is a warning. Insha Allah, very soon it is going to be removed, and people will turn to Allah, and [in this way] this suffering will not have been wasted. May Allah help us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## **38. SHABAN: SALWAT AND DELIVERANCE**

**Wednesday, 25 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Thanks be to Allah that we have reached the month of Shaban. May it be blessed. It is the month of the Holy Prophet. Rajab is the month of Allah, and Shaban is the month of the Holy Prophet, and Ramadan is the month of the ummah, insha'Allah. May it be blessed for the ummah for the sake of Holy Prophet. May this month go easy insha'Allah, lighter, so that Allah forgives us from His mercy and for the sake of the Holy Prophet. These difficulties and sufferings will perish.

At night once again salawats are recited from the minarets for the sake of the Holy Prophet, and insha'Allah for his sake this month will be easier. Insha'Allah this difficulty will be perished from upon this ummah, the Muslims.

Those who were not on the path, Insha Allah have repented and learnt a lesson. This happened to be a lesson not to forget for Muslims: that human beings were far too spoiled, and that Allah does not cause calamity for no reason, but He causes such things because of His mercy, so that those might come back to the path again and remember Allah, believe in Allah.

So this month will be good for the mu'min, insha'Allah, for the sake of the blessings of the Holy Prophet, while those others who are against Allah receive penalty – if not here, then in Next World.

So a lot more salawat are to be recited during this month. Amongst all other wazifas, let us daily recite 1000 salawat and send them to the Holy Prophet as a gift. It is a gift for us too, as all that we do will be welcomed multiple times by Allah 'azza wa jalla.

During calamities Allah's mercy is showering upon us. Insha'Allah, this month difficulties will be removed from upon this ummah. They become a little more relaxed, but this situation has become something that cannot be forgotten.

Since world came into existence, nothing like this happened before. Yes, some things did happen similarly, but not in a time when the human population was huge. Because these people claim they are strong and that nothing can harm them, Allah 'azza wa jalla devastated them all. The kuffar keep saying, "We did it. We succeed." No, without Allah's allowance you may not succeed or cause anything. It is because of the prayers of Allah's servants that the salvation of humanity comes, not because of the benefits of technology or weapons: there is no benefit in them.

This is the manifestation of Allah, and as it has come upon us, it will leave us during this month, insha'Allah. May Allah protect us and increase our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### 39. LOVE AND HONOR THE HOLY PROPHET (SAW)

Thursday, 26 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

In times of drought, if rain is demanded for the honor of the Holy Prophet, it will rain. As it was one of the Holy Prophet's miracles, at the time he was a young child, there was a drought while he was at his foster mother's place. When rain was requested in the honor of this child, it rained a lot. Later in many other places, in Makkah too, Allah 'azza wa jalla caused there to be rain for the sake of the Holy Prophet. This today is a sign also, Insha Allah —this month, the month of the Prophet, last night having been the beginning of Shaban. We entered this month with recitations of takbir and salawat. With these recitations, protection was asked for. By Allah's will, protection will be provided for the sake of the Prophet.

This is from the miracles of the Prophet. There are miracles which continue until the Day of Resurrection. There were miracles that happened during his time and miracles that were to happen after him, too. Insha Allah, these calamities [i.e., those having to do with the coronavirus] will be dismissed for his sake. It was troubling, but now it is removed. Allah 'azza wa jalla removed it for the sake of the Holy Prophet, insha'Allah. He says, "Give glad tidings." Insha Allah, this will be a glad tidings. Insha Allah, it will be a cause for people to acknowledge the greatness of the Holy Prophet. There are a lot of confused Muslims. The number of people who do not venerate the Holy Prophet is great. Lately, a lot of them have been saying that he is just a human being like us, so let this be a lesson to all of them, so that they realize the

Holy Prophet's greatness. Let them know how valuable he is in the sight of Allah. Insha Allah, soon this calamity will be dismissed, and it will not be wasted. This will be a lesson for people. People (Muslims) do not respect the Holy Prophet as they should. They do not remember him. This shall be a lesson for them all. Let it be beneficial. Allah affixed wisdom and goodness within everything, and in bad there is good. So there is no need to worry oneself.

May Allah protect us all. May Allah increase our love for the Holy Prophet, and may that love be strong. May our faith increase.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



#### **40. REPENT, PRAY, AND THEN TAKE PRECAUTIONS**

**Friday, 27 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Today is a blessed day, Friday. Friday is a feast day (Bayram, Eid) that Allah has bestowed upon the people of Muhammed. He appointed certain times and durations, and at those times prayers are acceptable within this holy day. This time includes hours when it is accepted. It is not known at which moment the hour of acceptance will be, so prayers, acts of worship, and good deeds that are done will be acceptable when they happen at this appointed time.

Allah did not make the hour of acceptance clear, and this is for the benefit of people, so that people do not forget Him. If the specific hour had been revealed, people would do their acts of worship and prayers [only at that time and] then move on with their affairs. [But] because this [time] is hidden, they hope their acts of worship and [good] deeds will happen at the secret hour of acceptance. Insha'Allah, for the sake of this hour Allah will forgive us.

A lot of repentance is necessary too, because through repentance sins are forgiven, and when sins are forgiven the penalty that Allah put on us becomes lighter and [even] removed by Allah's will. But those who are stubborn... The main characteristic of kufr is stubbornness. He [the stubborn person] does not accept the truth, and insists on his own opinion.

Stubbornness is the main characteristics of kufr and of Satan's character. He does not accept the truth. Even if he knows the truth, he speaks

contrary to it. We do see this, but these things are not important. For us, our own repentance is more important.

The Holy Prophet says, “I, too, repent seventy times a day, “AstaghfiruLlah, astaghfiruLlah al-‘Azīm.”

This is very important, because it attracts Allah’s mercy upon us. Allah loves those who repent. He accepts the repentance. So for ourselves, we should continue to repent, and then make prayers, and by the will of Allah we will be saved from this penalty, this calamity. This is important. Without this, the others are not possible. Of course precautions are to be taken, but besides precautions there is this adab, and this is more important than the precautions.

Precautions, nevertheless, should still be taken. It [the result] cannot be without precautions, either. For the precaution to be effective, though, repentance and prayers are necessary.

May Allah be our helper. Those who refuse to offer prayers are the ones who are stubborn, and whatever they do will not be beneficial. So rather than respecting them, we shall turn towards Allah. May Allah be our helper. May Allah remove this calamity, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 41. SUBMISSION AND FAITH

**Saturday, 28 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

May Allah 'azza wa jalla bless our day, insha'Allah, and cause it to be good. Allah says, "Ana al-hākim." "I am the Ruler."

[Editor's note: The transcription was unclear, but I think this was it.] What He does must not be questioned. What He wishes, always happens. Other than that, nothing else occurs. Submission to Him is necessary. It is also necessary to be thankful for what He does, so that He may have mercy on us and keep us on the right path. This is what is important.

There is a visible disease at the moment, but this is something that can be taken care of. People are occupied with this virus while they have no knowledge of spiritual illnesses. They cannot see this, but [only] the virus. The whole world is in a panic to find a way to deal with it. This is nothing compared to spiritual illnesses. So this trial was necessary for people, so that they come back to their selves a little. Unfortunately, they still have not. It may appear as if they are coming back, but once the case is over, they will forget and turn back to their egoic self. They will forget that all of this has happened.

This or that did happen, [yet] all of the suffering that they have gone through will be in vain.

Being thankful to Allah is more important. Shukr is for what good

happens, and hamd is for all times [—Shaykh Efendi spoke Arabic here—], for all His doings.

People, mankind, as the Holy Prophet said, towards the End Days evilness will be ordered and goodness will be banned. Can there be a worse illness than this? This virus [i.e., a virus of misguidance and misbehavior] started in Europe and has passed on to us. They were the ones who taught perverted acts to children as young as three or four. They included this in their lessons. Then they ask mercy of Allah. Already they deny Allah. Allah ‘azza wa jalla will punish them in this world, yet even so punishment in the Next World is worse when compared to punishment in this world. This that has happened is a great miracle, a miracle of Allah. Its nature is as a rehearsal of the Day of Judgement, so that they come back to themselves. Those who do so will be saved, while those who do not will be pass in vain and receive no benefit either here or the Next World.

May Allah strengthen our faith. May Allah protect our faith. Our iman is more important than our ego. Death will take place for sure whenever or wherever. Leaving this world with iman is the most important thing. The rest is vain.

May Allah protect us and strengthen our faith, Insha Allah. The faith of Muslims has been quite wounded. These demons have attacked them constantly. Most people’s faith is either distorted, or they do not have faith at all. May Allah give us faith, strengthen it, and protect it.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 42. IMAN IS THE GREATEST GIFT

Sunday, 29 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

A hadith from the Holy Prophet says “During the last days [incidents of] fitna become like dark nights,” and this will leave one confused. This is the Holy Prophet’s righteous word which indeed always comes to fruition, but in the time we are in, it is seen clearly to be so. The Holy Prophet says, “One who lives during the Last Days lives in the hardest days.” His reward is greater, and his merits are more. According to one’s difficulties, Allah increases one’s reward.

Allah created us to be in this time. He destined us to be in the Last Days. Thanks be to Allah that we are on the path of Haqq, and that He has willed to bestow iman upon us. This is a beautiful gift of Allah, and is one which is not destined for many. And so it is necessary [for us] to thank Him for [our] having faith and to thank [Him] for our state.

Allah ‘azza wa jalla shows us all that it is not in our hands, and that everything is destined by Allah, and is according to His will. So when people ask, “What is going to happen?” – for the one who possess faith, it will be good, [indeed] everything is good for such a person, says the Holy Prophet.

As long as one has faith, there is no fear. If there is no faith, then one must fear. Those with no faith run here and there in vain, and in the end what Allah has ordained happens.

Again we say the same: May Allah increase our faith! This is important. Faith is a good thing, a best gift, and everywhere and at all times it is the best thing.

May Allah strengthen our faith, and have us spend our lifetime in faith. May Allah have others taste it too, and have them experience its beauty. May these calamities be easy, insha'Allah, with patience. It will be made to pass. Nothing is forever. They say, "It is forever..." [i.e., repeating the words of Mustafa Kemal]. It is a big mistake to say that we will follow him [i.e., Mustafa Kemal] forever.

Those whom we will follow forever are the prophets, and here on earth there is no post-eternity. Events only occur until the Day of Resurrection or up until a certain point in time. So everything that occurs here in this world will come to an end. It is the prophets who are perpetual. By Allah's order this continues forever, until the Next Life.

May Allah have our faith to be with them, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### 43. BE CALM AND DON'T SIDE WITH OPPRESSORS

Monday, 30 March 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

A game has been organized, and now they say, "The world will not be the same again." As they see it, they threaten other people for their own interest's sake. They did things so as to govern the world. It is done by some people, and they have plans, etc. What they have been planing [though] is not for the benefit of mankind but for their own.

They do this in order to rule over the world. There have always been Nimrods and Pharaohs, and they continue to try to manage the world [to place it] under their rulership. Allah will let their plans go ahead, however, [only] until an appointed time, and then Allah will turn their plans upside down. So there is no need to be hopeless. Relax your hearts.

Muslims, those with faith, have their strength in their faith. Allah is with those who are with Him. Stay on the side of Allah, and not against Him. No matter how strong they seem to be, they have no power.

Allah will cancel all their dirty work suddenly, and then they will not be able to manage anything. So trust in Allah, and turn towards Him. Those who are with Allah are the victorious ones, and they gain. This [message] is for Muslims, because Muslims are naive, and they easily believe whatever they hear. They see the outward, [but] not the inward. What it is or is not, they do not know, and so they should be with Allah and thus be saved here and in the Next World.

Do not take the side of the oppressors! Stay on the side of Allah. Allah is not an oppressor. Oppressors are those who obey Satan and pharaohs.

May Allah protect us and guide people. May Allah protect everyone.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

#### 44. MAKE YOUR FORCED KHALWA A BLESSING

**Tuesday, 31 March 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Wa mā khalqtā-’l-jinna wa’l-insa illā li-ya’budūn” (Qur’ān 51:56). Allah created jinn and mankind to worship Him. Allah ‘azza wa jalla says, “I do not ask of them provision, but they are created to worship to me.” We recently passed through the month of Rajab, and now we are in the month of Shaban. These are [amongst] the holy three months.

This year there happened to be an opportunity for people not go to work. There is [even] an order put on them not to go to work but to stay home. What should one do while home? We should at least live up to the reason for which Allah created us, and this obliges us to carry out our daily practices of worship. Normally these [months] are for khalwa, [but] it is now an obliged seclusion (khalwah) for everyone so that they do not go out. There is good in bad. For us this happened to be an opportunity to stay home, and yet most people spend this time in vain. They trouble themselves, whereas in fact, the purpose of our creation was to make an effort to worship. As far as work outside home for our provision, we are to ask for halal earnings, [the working for] which is considered an act of worship coming from a good intention. But since we all are now obliged to stay home, let’s take care of our daily [worship] practices, [too].

This what Allah approves and likes. We should take care to do this consciously and with attention. Do as much daily practice as you can, such as reading the Holy Quran, the Dala’il ul-Khayrat, looking into the hadith. Do as much as possible of every practice of worship. Do your

tasbeehat dhikr and salawat. Organize it all and do a certain amount in the morning, some at noon. Tell yourself that this much time you will allocate to the mornings or afternoons for reading a certain amount, that you will get up for tahajjud, will pray the fajr before sunrise, and so forth. Make a great effort to fulfill your daily practice routine in the best way possible. Do not be idle. Too much idleness is not good. It will cause bad moods and will bother you. Acts of worship will sort all these out, cause goodness, and make you [usefully] busy.

We are fulfilling the purpose of our creation and not standing idle. It is important not to waste [our time], so have it pass in a fully meaningful way, insha'Allah. Your reward is more if a bit of suffering is required, and that is even the case during these three holy months. Allah normally rewards 10 times to 1, but during these months it is multiplied by hundreds, too. This is an opportunity to make the most of it, which is something good for you and your Akhirah.

May Allah accept it. May Allah protect us. May His provision be lasting. The greatest provision is faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

## 45. GIVE NO ATTENTION TO THE FOLLOWERS OF EGO

Wednesday, 1 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah created mankind, but mankind is ungrateful and needs to train his ego. Allah 'azza wa jalla sent the prophets in order for him to do this and to form it so that it becomes eligible to be a servant in the sight of Allah. One who submits to his ego is not eligible to be a servant, because he is the servant of his ego and not of Allah.

We witness sometimes amongst us some people doing good and then instead of receiving good in return, others do them evil, not considering whether it is the right time to do evil or not. This is because the ego is riding such people without allowing them any other consideration. In times of calamity, they are even more ungrateful, and respond with evil to the good done to them.

This type of people is not accepted [by Allah], and thus are worthless. These people are useless for others too, because they have no benefit for themselves either. For this reason, others should neither pay attention to them, nor listen to what they say, nor consider them. And there are a many such people, because whoever does not train his ego by definition submits to it. He will then commit every kind of evil and badness, and yet will feel that he has done something worthy of praise. They are worthless. People with good manners (adab) are the [real] worthy ones – those with sincerity (ikhlās), those who acknowledge what is valuable.

So during these hard days, when people are going through difficult times, unworthy people put their egoic self forward, and with great effort try to fulfill what their ego is ordering them to do. These are all worthless nullities, though they make [much] noise now through using these gadgets to talk and write. Apparently they are...

Thanks be to Allah that we have no time [to spare] to look at these things, and may Allah not oblige to look at them. There is absolutely no need to look at what such are up to. They desire their evil self, and there is no need to look at something ugly. Apart from being ugly, they smell bad too. They have a bad odor in the spiritual realms. As a dead animal or some living things smell odious, so do these worthless people. They are rotten. They are the slaves of their egos. Do not consider them, for neither does or did Allah. Be careful not to pay attention to them. Do not say, "Let me see what this guy is saying." No, do not look at all. This is such a foul smell that you need to flee away from it with [all of] your might, because its smell is so bad that [even] your stomach might become upset. They need to be disregarded and kept away from. Let them scream as much as they can, [still] they are not worth a penny. Does a dead carcass have any value? No, not at all. So instead seek how to escape from them, not to stand by them. If these people [themselves] could perceive this spiritually foul smell, [even] they too would want to run miles away.

May Allah protect us. We ask Allah to guide them, so that we will not follow them [in their evil]. We should not like their ways. May Allah put us among the good ones, and keep us with them.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 46. THE MORNING IS NEAR

Thursday, 2 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “A-laysa ş-şuḥbu bi-l-qar ib” (Qur’ān 11:81) “Is not the morning near?” People, Muslims are asking when this thing will be over. Allah ‘azza wa jalla answers in the Quran “A-laysa ş-şuḥbu bi-l-qarib” (Qur’ān 11:81). He says morning is near. “Is morning not near?” asks Allah. Everything has an end. Insha Allah, this will end soon, however as we said before, even though this ends, everyone has his own end.

The world has its own [end], and for everything there is an appointed time. These things will happen. It is going to be said, “Ya Hu!” and then these things too will pass by. All will pass by – good and bad.

The world is not eternal, and people should think accordingly and prepare themselves. “Kullu akhir qarib.” Every end is coming “near”. You say something had a year to happen it, and it happens after a year. You say such and such will happen after some years, and those too happen in time. Life goes by, and the life of the earth does too. So these situations will pass by Allah’s permission, too. And this is good for us, and it is from the wisdom of Allah!

Accordingly, glad tidings must be spread. Believers, Muslims, should have hopes that good things will come in the future. Islam says to Muslims, to believers, “Give glad tidings! Be happy!” Allah ‘azza wa jalla gives glad tidings always. For a Muslim everything is for his benefit! Even if it appears to be something bad. So, Insha Allah, [the

current] manifestations of suffering will not effect [Ed.: i.e., will not ultimately be harmful to] Muslims. It will effect rebellious people. They have nowhere to go for support. They live lives in futility.

We ask for the support of Allah. May Allah protect us and make it lighter. May Allah protect us and give strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 47. DUA ON FRIDAYS

Friday, 3 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thanks be to Allah that today is another blessed Friday, a feast day for Muslims. Its virtues are so great that Allah 'azza wa jalla allocated this day to the Holy Prophet, and has given it as a gift to his umma. No one other than Allah knows the worthiness of this day. It greatly benefits us.

There is a destined time to join when all prayers are accepted. Within the twenty-four hours, this destined time is an hour long. [Exactly] when or what time it is is uncertain, but dua should continue all day. If the dua happens to be at that appointed time, acceptance occurs.

Generally, Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "Make dua; I accept dua." Some say their dua are not accepted. That may well be, but it means that their dua will be answered in the Next Life instead. When they are left to Next Life there is such benefit in it that a man later says, "I wish all my prayers had not been granted to me in life but Here." Allah's favor and grace, however, are great. He is generous so that we ask from Him for here and for the Next Life, insha'Allah.

These are days of hardship. Let's pray that Allah helps us. May Allah protect. May Allah have the world of Islam go through this in peace and protection, Muslims and those who are close to Allah. Those who go against Allah certainly receive their penalty unless they repent. Instead of repenting, though, there are people who go even further [astray] in

their action. This is because of the stubbornness of denial (kufr). Someone who is kafir is stubborn and does not accept the truth. A Muslim is the one who accepts the truth. Those who do not are not Muslims.

You need to accept the truth so that Allah will help you. May Allah give strength and protect us. We do accept the truth, and we accept that all is from May Allah favor us so that we come out of this in safety.

What is important is to protect [our] faith. We all have to pass the test. Stay stable. Seek refuge in Allah, as we always say, by means of prayers, recitation, dhikr. This is a beautiful month, the month of the Holy Prophet. Insha'Allah, for the Holy Prophet's sake, the umma will come out of this in safety.

This Tuesday is the 15th of Sha'ban. That night whatever will occur [in the coming year] is written. May good be written down.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



## 48. BE HAPPY, DON'T FEAR

Saturday, 4 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Fastabshirū bi-bay'ikum" (Qur'ān 2:111). "So rejoice in your transaction (bay')". Allah tells us to give glad tidings always. He says, "Give glad tidings."

When our lives are successful in earning the pleasure of Allah, this is the greatest of glad tidings! This is unlike anything else. It is nothing like the deceiving ornaments of this world. This is the truth. Believing in Allah is the greatest glad tidings for you.

Insha'Allah, after we pass successfully all these tests in this world, we will receive the rewards, insha'Allah.

Already this month is the month of the Holy Prophet, the month of Sha'ban. This is the month that will dismiss the sufferings. After a few days, it will be Baraat Night, the 15th of Sha'ban. Then by Allah's will, it all will be lighter. We will pass this test that has been ordained for us. Most people will receive it not as a sign of punishment but as a test. Allah has shown His mighty power. Those who have realized this have acknowledged his power, and those who have not realized it are still suffering in vain, have felt fear, have suffered and will suffer more.

So a mu'min should not be afraid – all is from Allah! Allah does not let anything continue forever. Everything has its certain and appointed

time. Once that time passes, it is over. Insha'Allah, this is going to strengthen our faith. You may think it is bad, however there must be a great good in it. Many people who forgot Allah, or who did not recognize Him, [begin to] beg Allah during a calamity. This is what people do during hardship, so sometimes hardship is useful for people! It reminds them about that we are not here for this world's purposes. No world remains today. What is going to happen next, they do not know that either. Not knowing what is going to happen is also something that comes from not having faith.

Allah is Razzaq [i.e., the One providing] and Kareem [i.e., the One who is generous]. If you have an allotted provision, you will receive it. If you do not have an allotted provision, you will go on to Next Life. This is why there is no need to think too much about it. [You should ask] what your faith is like, and commit yourself to worship during these holy three months. Whatever [worship] you do, [whether] 100 or 700 times, every practice will be rewarded. With this your life will have barakah in it, too! And by Allah's permission you won't be dependent on others.

May Allah give us strong faith, real faith. The rest is not important.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

## 49. SALVATION IS FROM ALLAH, WITH HIS PROPHETS AND THE AWLIYA

Sunday, 5 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thanks be to Allah that He created us in the religion of Islam. May He have us live on the path of Islam! May we be resurrected as Islamic. This is an important thing. because being on the side of Allah is a great rizq. Allah does everything He desires. Being against Him is the worst of unfortunate fates, an evil. Its end is bad. Those with Allah are the prophets, awliya, and mumineen. Those who are against Him are Satan and those who follow Satan. And although those who are good are fewer in number, they are the better ones. There are a lot people who want to follow the evil. Their eyes do not see the truth. There are a lot of those who are blind. There are a lot of them claiming the sun is not a sun.

Are you going to submit to them or to Allah? Those who are with Allah are saved. You will be with Allah in good times and bad times. Not only to remember Allah in bad days, but also in good days you need to be with Allah. If you stay with Allah, He protects you from what? Sins. Those who are protected against sins are those who receive the mercy of Allah. His mercy takes it all away.

“Wa-rahmati wasi'at kulla shay'” (Qur'an 7:156). Allah 'azza wa jalla says in the Quran, “My mercy encompasses all things.”

There is no such thing as “it is excessive [for Allah's mercy]”. Everything

is possible. Ask for Allah's mercy! He shows mercy to those who ask for it. If anyone does not ask, it is his own fault!

Rijālu 'Llāh (The Men of Allah), are placed amongst people as His mercy. They are legacies of the prophets (AS). 124,000 Rijālu 'Llāh, awliya of Allah, are always in this world. When they are called out to, they attend. This is why it is said of those who are unseen, that they are unseen but remain amongst people. Through them Allah shows mercy to people and forgives them. The Abdal, the Akhyar, the Awtad – through them your provision is given, rain is given, victory is given to you. This is why it is always necessary to call upon these men. Some of them are alive now, too. Certainly when one of those who is alive passes away, there always remains another living who one replaces him. For the sake of the 124,000 awliya, may the umma reach safety, insha'Allah, and may the kuffar lose. Stay within Islam, insha'Allah. Stay with Allah so that your doings are not in vain. Let us not leave disappointed after having assumed that our doings were good.

May Allah protect us, and make this test easy. Insha'Allah, the end of it is going to be good.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 50. BARAAT NIGHT

**Monday, 6 April 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Insha'Allah not tonight, but tomorrow night, is the 15th of Shaban, the Night of Baraat. It is a blessed night. All that was written for the past year until this night is all going to be completed, and all that is going to happen throughout the next year will be written down. These are the truthful things that the Holy Prophet informed us about. With His wisdom, Allah 'azza wa jalla writes these things down a year in advance, every year, all that is going to occur. So this is His wisdom. People may ask for things, and insha'Allah Allah 'azza wa jalla will accept their requests, wants. May it all be means for goodness.

There are three recitations of Yasin Sherif. The first is for a long life with faith, the second is for provision, and the third is for protection. Then following these, there are some specific prayers, and then [one should] spend the night in worship, as much as one is capable of, doing prayers such as the tasbih prayer and the shukur prayer, and there is [also] a prayer which is 100 rakat, and those who are capable should perform this prayer. Sheikh Mawlana used to perform it every year for sure, even in the years when he had to sit and pray. He performed this prayer [every Baraat] until the end of his time.

During this blessed night, of course, the door of prayers [is open], and He asks his angels, "Are there any who repent? Any who ask for forgiveness, provision, health – whatever they want – for the door of prayer is open until morning?" That's why for this blessed night, Insha Allah, the

occurrence of this disease will be lightened [starting] from now.

There are certain men who could ask Allah to lift this calamity, and at once it would have been lifted off like a sharp knife cut. But [since] Allah's wisdom is in this event, these men do not go against Allah's order that has come from his wisdom. This man just observes the order that comes from Allah. Within a minute it would have been like cut [i.e., stopped, as if cut off] with a knife. But there is a wisdom for this to happen, so these men do not ask [for it to be stopped].

So let's see what will happen. We hope that after the 15th there shall be ease, Insha Allah. Let this be a lesson to people as well. May they come to the right path. May Allah bless it. May we reach to many more years with faith and Islam, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 51. THIS BARA'AT NIGHT WAS BETTER

Wednesday, 8 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

May last night be blessed. May today pass easy. This year the Night of Bara'at was quite different from the Bara'at nights of past years. People prayed and supplicated more to Allah, and for this reason this [next] year will be more blessed, Insha Allah.

Though nothing took place in the mosques, [even at] al-Masjid an-Nabawi or the Ka'ba, and people were indoors, yet being more sincere made things better [than before]. People were going to those [holy] places for their personal benefit only, while if you asked them to pay sadaqa or zakat, they did not do so. They were doing 'umras to satisfy their egoic selves. There is wisdom in everything.

They say they are sad for the closure of the Ka'ba, but Allah closed it for these reasons as a penalty. What they should worry about should be for whose benefit their actions are, and they should think about this.

So this [next] year is now destined to be as it will be. Tonight was a very strong night, for sure, and Allah accepted it. His servants made more prayers and accomplished more practices of worship. These have been accepted, Insha Allah, and they help the faith to be stronger. Satan is trying to make all that is done trivial. He and his followers are not accepting that this is from Allah. They say they are making efforts to end this [pandemic] by themselves. It will not end as long as Allah wants it to continue, but by prayers it will end, Insha Allah, and that will be a

lesson for people, Insha Allah. It is a lesson for everyone. It is necessary to take a lesson from it. Nothing should go to waste.

Those who learn from it, will gain benefit, while those who do not, will feel regret. May Allah make tonight blessed, also. May Allah protect us all. May He send a responsible leader for Islam.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



## 52. FOR THE BELIEVERS' GOOD

Thursday, 9 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa huwa l-ladhī yusīrrukum fī l-birri wa-l-baḥr" (Qur'ān 10:22) "It is He who enables you to travel on land and sea." "Wa-sakhkhara lakum mā fī -s-samawāti wa-mā fī -l-arḍ" (Qur'ān 45:13) "And He has subjugated to you what is in the heavens and what is on earth." "Wa-sakhkhara lakumu -l-fulka li-tajriya -l-baḥr" (Qur'ān 14:32) "And he has subjugated to you the ships to sail the sea." Over the seas and on land everywhere, all that exists is at the service of mankind, Allah says. They are all for him and to serve him. Allah bestowed it all to serve him.

But mankind could not appreciate it enough. If they had done so, there would be no need to suffer so much. If instead of serving their egos, they served Allah and followed Him, then everything would be serving them, and all would be easy for them. But mankind serves this world thinking it has value more than anything else. They serve it. They do not serve whom they ought to serve, Allah 'azza wa jalla. Instead they serve this world, and so the world has made them its servant. If they had served Allah, then the world would be at their service, and everything would serve them. But Satan deceived them, and therefore mankind obeys their egos, and their lifelong suffering is the result. Those who do not follow Allah will also be punished in the Next World.

Compared to the Next World, what is in this world is nothing. In this world, because of those who do not follow, everyone else collectively receives punishment. But this is not a punishment for mumin, rather it is

for their station to be raised, for it to be higher. When something happens to them, it is for their good, not bad, because whatever comes from Allah is for their good.

May Allah have us amongst those who follow Him and serve Him. May this world serve us, Insha Allah. May Allah strengthen our faith, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

### 53. TO BE SECLUDED FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH

Friday, 10 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Fa-subḥana ‘liladhi bi-yadihi malakūtu kulli shay’in wa-ilayhi turja’ūn” (Qur’ān 36:83). Allah ‘azze wa jalla says at the end of the Surat Yasin that Allah is “Subhan”. He is indicating His power and that everything is in His hands. Our return is to Him. It is a miracle of Allah that we are alive.

Those who complete studies and do research, but do not recognize Allah, are the ignorant ones. It is by the miracle and foreordainment of Allah that we are alive. A man could not stay alive even for a second, if it had not been foreordained by Allah. “Wa ḍaraba lanā mathalan” (Qur’ān 36:78), [meaning that] Allah gives us an example. This situation we are in is an example of Allah’s miracle. We are created and living but our staying alive is itself a miracle. In a matter of a minute, from any direction, there are things that may end mankind, seen or unseen. If it were not for Allah’s foreordainment, we could not stay alive for one second.

It is necessary to believe in Allah. There are so many students in higher education who claim to be studying so much, but anything in any field of knowledge becomes unworthy if it does not recognize Allah. The benefit is in those subjects of study that teach us about Allah.

This too will pass by the order of Allah, because there are a lot of other

things that must happen before the End. So this is not going to continue long, but it is a good lesson for those who understand it, and those who do not will come to the realization of it in the Next Life.

May Allah have us amongst those who are aware of Him! This is because, if one is conscious of Him, he can benefit from everything, and nothing is wasted. Some say they have been home idle. It is not idleness. It should be taken as khalwah (religious seclusion) by the grace of Allah. And by this means you can earn a reward. Allah put you inside your homes by obligation, so in order to benefit from it, one must consider oneself to be home for the sake of Allah, and there is benefit in it and a reward for every minute of it. It is by the wisdom of Allah that this occurred in the months of Rajab and Shaban.

Insha Allah, it will come to an end before Ramadan. That is what we hope. Allah says to hope for goodness, and to not be without hope. Allah has the power of redoing everything in a minute. He is Omnipotent.

May Allah strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 54. CREATED TO WORSHIP ALLAH

Monday, 13 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Wa mā khalaqnā l-jinna wa-l-insa illā li-ya’budūn. Mā urīdu minhum min rizqin wa mā urīdu an yuṭ’imūn” (Qur’ān 51:56-57).

Allah tells in the Holy Quran us why mankind and jinn were created. He says, “I created them to worship me. I do not ask from them provision, food, or anything else.” He is ar-Razzāq. He is al-Matīn. He is the Powerful One. So it is all written in the Holy book for people of the world. It is the primordial word of Allah. One who reads it receives benefit from it, inwardly and outwardly, that is inwardly and physically. Everything is in this Holy Book.

People are upset right now that they are incapable of working. No need to worry. Worship is our main purpose, not work. Work is secondary, so the days we are going through now are a lesson for people, so that they become more aware. One who recognizes Allah is relaxed at all times. Do not say, “I have nothing to do, no work to go to. I hang around idle.” Our work is worship. It is to obey Him and serve. Other things are down on the list.

After places reopen, they will start working [again], but worship is required at all times. You will serve Allah until death. There is no retirement in worship. A child does not work until a certain age, then starts working, and later he is retires. To show this to people Allah made it such a way. But what we do not retire from is worship, serving Allah.

Many people are after worldly life and are wasting time. There are also those who routinely waste time, too. So no need to worry – the purpose of our being is in Allah’s will and wisdom. The purpose of our being is to worship. It needs to be continued, and we should be happy that we are practicing it as Allah has asked. After fulfilling the purpose of our being, the rest is easy. Allah is the ar-Razzāq, He provides for us always. Rizq is not going to end just because we had to stay home for two days.

Allah is ar-Razzāq. He will provide again. Let’s take care of our worship and servanthood, Insha Allah. May Allah give strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 55. DO TASBEEH

**Tuesday, 14 April 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Stay close to Allah so that you find relief. Allah 'azza wa jalla shows mercy to these days, shows mercy to the universe ('alam), but man is an oppressor. Allah does not oppress.

Allah gave knowledge to mankind. (A'ūdhu biLlāhi mina sh-shayṭāni r-raġīm. Bismi Llāhi r-Raḥmānir-Raḥīm.)“‘Alamal-insānamālamya‘lam”(Qur‘ān96:5).

He receives truth through knowledge and acts upon it. On the other hand, knowledge that does not recognize Allah is not knowledge. Allah 'azza wa jalla gave us things that remove suffering such as tasbeehat, dhikr, and prayers. Thanks be to Allah there is a pillar to lean on for a mu'min. He is not in idleness. Those without faith are in idleness. When one is faithless, he is confused. He hits left; he hits right. To no avail he attacks every direction. The mu'min trusts in Allah, relies on Allah, and asks from Allah.

Allah gives ease and relief. So there are these things which help a mu'min when he does them. The best one among them is, as Mawlana Sheikh Nazim used to say too, “Ḥasbuna‘Llahu wa-ni‘ma l-wakīl”, and this can be recited a hundred times or three hundred – as much as you are capable of doing. We rely on Allah, ask from Allah. He is sufficient for us. “Ni‘ma l-Mawlā wa-ni‘ma n-nasīr” – There cannot be a better owner than He is. He is the best of helpers. “Ḥasbuna‘Llahu wa-ni‘ma l-wakīl, ni‘ma l-

Mawlā wa-ni'ma n-nasīr" –there is no need for another tasbih, or any stronger tasbih, than this one. Of course there are other tasbeehat too, but this one is especially for during calamities. Allah 'azza wa jalla bought this to the Holy Prophet so as to lift off such situations. The Holy Prophet passed it on to us. There is benefit in practicing this. It protects, brings relief, and difficult situations are then removed and finished. Recite it many times.

Also recommend it to others so that they too are in relief, because they are in idleness also. Satan rides those who are in idleness. Continue in doing tasbeeh so that nothing is not wasted. This is the month of the Holy Prophet, [so] plenty of salawat should be recited too, and this becomes the means for your prayers to be accepted.

May Allah give strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



## 56. A MU'MIN IS AT EASE

Wednesday, 15 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla has bestowed on us every kind of goodness. Allah does not oppress, mankind oppresses himself. The path Allah shows us is the right path. People have sped far off this path, and are still doing so. This all happens because these are the End Times. During these times Allah lets this situation occur because of what people have caused for themselves. These situations are normal, and not even a big of penalty. What He sent upon people is a curse. All of this is their doing, their evil.

Allah does not will evil, Satan does. Most people submit to Satan and to their ego. They are doing however much evil is possible evil. Then after all their doings, they complain. A fire is put out by water, but if you add more wood, petrol, or fuel, it will not stop. It is you who will put it out. Only by repenting and prayers will the fire be put out by the will of Allah.

Through Allah's mercy and help, it will stop. This cannot be observed physically with one's eyes, but Allah's miracles can be perceived, yet not by those who are blind. Such people deny, but it does not matter what they think. Everything is clear. Everything in the universe is calculated as Allah says. All is written down in the sight of Allah. Nothing happens by itself, so let us plead with Allah. Be with Allah, and then the rest is easy. There is then no difficulty but rather relief, Insha Allah.

A mu'min's heart is content, relaxed. Calamity is for the one who is not a mu'mim, for those who are not believers. May Allah be our helper and give strength to our faith. This is something I have been saying continually these days, because one who possesses faith is relaxed. For him, whether things seem easy or difficult, they are experienced as easiness, because he has faith in Allah, and whatever happens is from Allah. Thanks be to Allah that all of these are maqams for us, degrees.

May Allah protect us, [and protect] Islam and Muslims, too. May it be a guidance for others, also.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 57. IMAN DURING CHANGE

Thursday, 16 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our days here are limited days and are spent amongst people. People come and replace those who leave [i.e., die]. Only Allah is everlasting – and nothing and no one else but He. People today, most of them, do not accept this. Although Allah shows them signs, they insist on what comes from their ego. The world will be different later on, and already

the world in changing as things go. It does not stay as it is, Allah makes it change from one stage to other. The only One who is permanent is Allah, and the iman of a mu'min and of Muslims does not change. There is no fear in any change of situation as long as iman is stable. May Allah not damage our iman. It is iman that is important. The state of the world is not important. Its state was different a thousand years ago, and again was different fifty years ago or twenty years ago. People think it is all going to continue as before. This is not so. Allah 'azza wa jalla, "Ya Muḥawwila l-ahwāl, ḥawwil ḥālanā ilā aḥsāni ḥāl (in)." "Allah change our state to the best state." What we mean by "change" is that all that we do should be good, and something that Allah approves of and that the Holy Prophet is pleased with. That is more important. If we have provision to come Allah provides it. Most importantly our faith should not change.

May Allah give strength to our faith and increase it. May it be guidance to others also.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 58. BEAUTIFUL DAYS ARE COMING

Friday, 17 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Today is a blessed Friday, a feast day of the Muslims.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Yā ayyuhā l-ladhīna āmanū idhā nūdya li-ṣ-ṣalāti min yawmi l-jumu’a f-s’āū ilā dhikri Llāhi wa-dharū l-bay’, dhālikum khayrun lakum in kuntum ta’lamūn” (Qur’ān 62:9).

Friday is a blessed day. Go to the gathering on the hour of Friday orders Allah. Through Allah’s wisdom, no one is now being allowed to go to Friday prayer gatherings, so that they will be able to appreciate it more in the future. They cannot go because no permission is given by the authorities. In Makkah and Madinah, such holy lands, this duty also cannot [now] be done, and no khutbah can be given. Though millions of people cannot fulfill their duty, the responsibility for this falls on those who issued the order. This is because the situation brought forth [this] necessity. May Allah forgive us and have us appreciate it more.

What will happen next only Allah knows. These are the End Times. The days we are going through the Holy Prophet indicated and told us about. He told us what is going to happen. Insha’Allah, those days have now arrived. From now on, insha’Allah, there will better days, more beautiful days, to come. These will be days of Islam. Mehdi alaisalam and Isa alaisalam will arrive. Their coming too was foretold to us by the Holy Prophet. Those days are drawing near, Insha Allah. No need to

worry or be depressed.

Some things were said before, but people could not guess how they were going to take place. [But] after the incidents [actually] happen, people realize, “Oh! This was because of such and such!” They may have thought it would have happened in some other way, but they [only] really realize [how] after the incident [actually] takes place.

Insha Allah, this is a sign for the appearance of Mahdi alaisalam. Sheikh Mawlana used to tell us to pray for the coming of Mahdi alaisalam continually, [to pray] for Mahdi alaisalam to come and save the world and to cleanse it from filth and evil. Insha’Allah, he is now close by.

No need to worry or be upset, [because] the end of this is going to be good. Good for us, and not good for those who are not with Allah. It will be bad for them. So stay with Allah, and let Him have you, and may all of us reach to those beautiful days, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 59. ASLIM, TASLAM

Monday, 20 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

“Alḥamdu li-Llāhi ‘alā kulli ḥāl. Yā Muawwila l-aḥwāl ḥawwil ḥālanā ilā aḥsani ḥāl”. (dua). Thanks be to Allah for every condition.

Thanks be to Allah a million times for all the blessings, baraka, health, and everything else. This is a great duty to practice towards Allah; however, people do not fulfill their duties towards Allah. They curse at Allah's blessings (ni'mah). To good that is done [towards them], they react with evil instead being in thankfulness. And for this reason, the things that happen to them are curses, whereas for a mu'min all that happens is good. There is good in all of what happens. Evil does not come from Allah; it is people who cause it to come.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Yurīdu ‘Llahu bikumu l-yusra wal yurīdu bikumu l-‘usr” (Qur’ān 2:185). Allah ‘azza wa jalla wants goodness for you, not difficulties or hardship. This is the word of Allah in the Holy Quran. It is what Allah promised people, and yet people ask for evil with their own hands. They ask for bad, but then cannot endure it.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Fāṣbirū awlā taṣbirū asw’un ‘alayhim, innama tujzawna mā kuntum ta’malūn” (Qur’ān 52:16). Whether you show patience or not, nothing will change. This is the situation now. The world is helpless, and people are

going mad to do something, to go here or there and do this or that. They run around, but in vain, [and then] they return.

There is wisdom in this time. It is a time of wisdom, and people should submit to Allah ‘azza wa jalla. They will be in comfort. “Aslim, taslam” (Hadith). The Holy Prophet says in the letters he sent to the kings, “Aslim, taslam.”

Submit so that you find peace. This is what to do now in this situation. To those who are not Muslims, who have no faith, submit to Allah, accept Him and find peace; otherwise, whether patient or not for the one who has no faith all else is vain. All that he bears with is for no use. For a Muslim every grain of it is for his good. May Allah strengthen our faith and increase it. This matter of faith is more important.

The [real] vaccination is a vaccine of faith and strength of faith, insha’Allah. By such means, the station of those with faith is elevated, and they receive rewards. May Allah bless it and accept it.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 60. PATIENCE AND GRATITUDE

**Tuesday, 21 April 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Yā-āyyuhā -lladhīna āmanū -ṣbirū wa-ṣābirū wa-rābiṭū wa-ttaqū Llāha la'allakum tufliḥūn” (Qur'ān 3:200).

Allah advises believers to be patient. He tells people to be patient, and to teach patience to others, so that you may reach contentment and show perseverance, because to persevere is the best thing in the sight of Allah. That is why the adhan calls to salvation. We reach the highest stages with patience and steadfastness. Those who are not patient cannot attain these stations and gain those virtues. These days are days of patience. We need to be patient and grateful for the blessings Allah provides us. These days are the means to appreciate the provision of Allah.

Humanity had not valued these provisions, and still they have not, and yet Allah 'azza wa jalla is compassionate and merciful even though people do not appreciate the value what Allah has bestowed. When a difficulty comes they know the value, but it is better to value something before a difficulty arises.

For every breath, every step and minute we should be grateful for all that Allah has provided, so that the provision will help us. How is it going to help us? By faith it does, whereas if one is without faith, not believing in Allah, neither patience nor anything else can help. To attain salvation



happens through faith, and thereby you may attain a better stage, one which is accepted. Once you are elevated to this stage, all looks good to you, and you are good in the sight of Allah. Anything good to you but not to Allah is not beneficial. Both must take place at the same time, if it is to be beneficial. When something is disapproved of by Allah, outwardly it may look alright but inwardly you can never be happy and content. So may Allah grant us both, and let us experience that beauty.

May we attain to pleasure of Allah, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## **61. DON'T LOSE! BENEFIT!**

**Wednesday, 22 April 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

These days we are in a situation no one thought could happen. This situation is what Allah willed, and this is why this situation is the best – because Allah willed it! Whatever Allah does, He does the best, does in the best and most suitable way. Allah 'azza wa jalla must not be questioned about what He does or why He does it. You may ask a man what he is doing but not Allah 'azza wa jalla. So this situation is a fitting situation which is from Allah 'azza wa jalla. This is why one must accept it. We were indulged too much in worldly life, so now let us give ourselves over to worship, so that from these three holy months of Rajab, Shaban and Ramadan we receive multiple rewards.

Our patience in this situation will also be rewarded, and its account is with Allah.

So we are approaching the beautiful month Ramadan. May Allah reward us. We should do as much of our practices as we are capable of, including for example prayers we have missed, tasbeehat, dua – whatever you do is accepted by Allah. If you do not do it, what happens? You lose in this world.

They are concerned right now about their losses. This is what they think, yet when Allah wills, He bestows what is better and more perfect. What looks like a loss, turns into something good. Insha Allah, we will face no loss either here or in Next Life. Always things can turn out to be useful

and good for a mu'min.

May Allah guide people, because there is no other way for salvation. Without guidance, people will always be in a state of loss. May Allah protect us and give strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 62. LIFTED BY A MIRACLE

Monday, 27 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah shows mercy to the Muslim, thanks be to Allah. May we be one of those servants to whom Allah shows mercy. Thanks be to Allah for all the provisions He has bestowed upon us. The greatest provision, of course, is Islam, wellbeing and health. During days such as these, people acknowledge this a little. Don't count and don't compute.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa in ta'uddū ni'mata Llahi lā tuḥṣūhā inna Llaha la-ghafūru r-raḥīm" (Qur'ān 16:18). "And if you should count the favors of Allah, you could not enumerate them. Indeed, Allah is Forgiving and Merciful."

We think of it as a few provisions, but according to the ayat there are millions of them. You cannot possibly count them. Allah 'azza wa jalla offers these to all.

Those destined to receive them benefit from what they receive, and along with receiving rewards, their station also is elevated. Those who are not destined, although they do receive the provisions, yet they do not understand where they [i.e., the provisions] come from, or might not even want to know. They claim that these provisions comes coincidently by means of this or that. Such a man is unfortunate. Because he is not thankful for what he is provided, it comes and goes without benefit to him. Benefit is for those who are thankful, for otherwise even if one

possesses the whole world, there is no benefit in it. For a Muslim there are great benefits even in little things.

These days we are in a blessed month. It is a little difficult, but Allah has shown mercy on us by having this occur during the blessed months. I am not sure whether others are aware of this, but what has happened is a miracle of Allah. Allah is showing us this miracle. Whether this or that one caused it is not the point, what is important is by the blessings of these months this calamity will be lifted off. It is already being lifted off. Doctors are surprised at how it is happening, and are taking precautions, but with precaution there is also prayer. Without prayer, not much can happen by the precautions [alone]. So thanks be to Allah that, in the name of this holy month, Allah is slowly lifting the distress.

Insha'Allah, at the end of it we will be safe, and our suffering will bring benefit to those who remained in a thankful state to Allah, insha'Allah. As for the others, may Allah guide them. They should not be ungrateful. It is not a good thing, and it is harmful to them. So thanks be to Allah.

May Allah lift this calamity off from us as soon as possible. May He keep us on the straight path, and give strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 63. THOUGH EVIL INCREASE

**Tuesday, 28 April 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "...Atuhlikunābi-mā fa'ala s-sufahā' minnā?..." (Qur'ān 7:155). What low, misbehaving people do has nothing to do with us. They are not from us. We are not able to interfere with them. They themselves are responsible for what they do, and will be treated separately. We shall be praying, even though the number of bad people increases.

The worst thing about evil is that evil people want to make things and everyone else the way they like. These are Satan's men. They want all to belong to Satan. They do not desire good, and instead their desire is that all be evil. What they wish would be an oppression. They do not see what has come upon us now. They do not see it! They do not become wiser. A Muslim believes in Allah and repents. Most people did repent. These, however, possess the stubbornness of a disbeliever. This type of stubbornness is like Satan's. He said he would not prostrate to Adam alaisalam. These are the same. No matter how much Allah shows them the truth, they do not want to see it.

They try to do what they believe is right. They try to have people on their path. What they do is not commanding the good and forbidding the evil, rather the opposite, they command evil and forbid people do good. What they plant is foul, dirty, filthy. No benefit comes from it, only harm, even to themselves. There is also harm to those they cause to be put off of the path. However many people one causes to be out of the path [of Allah],

by that much is one committing sin, and is burnt in hell longer.

May Allah grant protection. May Allah have us amongst those He protects, in this and also in other Muslim countries. They are bothersome. Shaytan says that he will take them all to hell, and he does not want to let anyone enter paradise. So may Allah have all of Shaytan's doings come to nought. May Allah protect us. May Allah give strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 64. DON'T NORMALIZE EVIL

Wednesday, 29 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The Holy Prophet says, "Shaytans are chained in Ramadan. They are not let free upon people." Sadaqa Rasulu-Llah, for whatever Rasulu-Llah is the same as the order of Allah. It is the truth. People do now see again that the world is horrible. So jinn shaytans are chained, but human shaytans, shaytans from mankind, are worse. These disregard Allah, the prophets, books, and humanity. They care for nothing. What they want to do is "fasādu l-arḍ," which means causing corruption on earth, to corrupt every sort of thing such as mankind, religions, and all good aims. Unfortunately, they have not changed. They are worse than Satan. They claim something, and then stubbornly take it further, and insist on it. May Allah protect us from their evil. May Allah protect Muslim children. Their purpose is evil, and the end of one with evil purposes is something horrid. He receives no benefit from his purpose, but it turns against him instead, and harms him. And whomever he tricks becomes a partner of that person's sins until the Day of Judgment. These things should not be seen as normal by a Muslim. When you witness a thing, and you cannot change it even from afar. "Allāhumma, inna hadhā bāṭilun. Lā nardā bih" (Dua). One must say "This is false; we are not pleased with it." Anything that is against Allah's order, we should say of it that it is an evil thing, and we are not pleased with it. May Allah forgive us."

Then Allah protects us, and then it is not as if you had agreed to the evil, as if it were normal. Otherwise, you too are in the position of accepting



it, and you too will receive of the harm that comes from it. Sheikh Mawlana used to say that when one witnesses an evil thing, we do not agree with it. One must say, "This is not normal. May Allah guide us." One must react against it always. Normalizing it is not a good thing. One should not take sin as a friend. We should always be against it, so that Allah will reward and help us.

May Allah protect us from the human shaytans.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 65. BLESSED RAMADAN

Thursday, 30 April 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thanks be to Allah during Ramadan, this blessed month. Because of the state of the world, a situation has arisen where there are no more seasonal changes, months, or days. It is all mixed up, but the manifestation of this holy month is overcoming it all by the will Allah so that those who are believers are not perceiving the difficulties. Those who are not Muslims, may Allah guide them.

During this holy month Allah created blessed and beautiful things, and gave them to people. Heavenly books that Allah sent to His prophets starting with Adam alaisalam, all of them descended during this month, and the last, the Holy Quran, descended to the Holy Prophet. He used to read all the ayats with Jibreel alaisalam during every Ramadan. That time it had not been completed yet. It was sent down chapter by chapter. They were sent through Jibreel alaisalam as divine revelation. Some were directly offered to the Holy Prophet. The Holy Prophet used to recite them every Ramadan and correct them while Jibreel alaisalam listened to his recitation.

During Ramadan, worship and reading the Holy Quran are great virtues, which are counted as completing the Sunnah of the Prophet. Its reward is given by Allah here, and hereafter there is a lot more He will reward us with. Not like in the world, and yet [even] in the world for those who sit for such meetings there is a great reward. If one does not know how to read, he may follow from the Quran someone else's reading, such as a

teacher or whoever else is reading, and receive the reward [along with].

There are other things such as the taraweeh prayer, which is a Sunnah of the Holy Prophet. It is 20 rakaat in total. Whoever does 8... in fact, though, it is 20 rakaat, but the Holy Prophet would not pray it all in jamaat (congregation). So that it would not be considered as fard, he used to complete the rest of it at home. Those Rightly Guided Caliphs who came after him, Hazrat Abu Bakr, Hazrat Omar, Hazrat Uthman, Hazrat Ali, all practiced it. The Holy Prophet says, “Obey my Sunnah or who those come after me.” Now a man who does not [even] perform prayer comes along and criticizes such prayers and claims that there is no such prayer at all. Do not consider such people! Thanks be to Allah that we receive from the true origin. All that has come from the Holy Prophet’s time has continued like this, so there is no need to look for any innovations. The origin, the main body, is Ahlu s- Sunnah wa l-Jama’ah. Those who speak of other than it are Shaytan.

Shaytan is the envious one. He does not like for you to receive good deeds, and does not like deeds that benefit you. Ramadan is blessed. All of it is beneficial, a good deed, blessed, noor, beauty. May Allah bless it for the sake of the Holy Prophet. May the umma be protected.

May all kinds of calamity, such as illness and curses, be kept far away. May Allah accept it, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 66. HIDDEN AMONG US

Monday, 4 May 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Friends of Allah always exist, however during our time they keep out of sight. This is because it is the End Times, and there is so much corruption. They are here, but hidden. Allah always sends them. Sometimes they are seen; sometimes they hide. In the past, they were clearly recognizable. In these times, though, false ones claim it.

Already when one claims, it is through ego. He possesses an egoic self. Awliya' do not have I'ness. Once a foreigner of high rank came to Mawlana. They talked, had a conversation. The man was not a Muslim. They sat for about two hours. And then the visitor said, "This man is a real wali, a perfected man, as he did not say "I". Others say, "I am such and such..." This type of people does not possess anything like it. They are vain. One who possesses does not need to say "I".

So the friends of Allah are hidden amongst us. Look for them in hidden places. Be on the look out for them, and benefit from their prayers. The effect of their glance at you – even that is sufficient for you. During these End Days, these days of so much corruption, these days that the Holy Prophet spoke about, to meet the awliya', to respect them, brings you happiness and peace, and it becomes a means of salvation from calamities. Allah will help you for their sake.

The Holy Prophet said ,Bihim turzaqūn, bihim tunṣarūn." "You are provided with ni'mat for their sake" "provided with victory and every

possible good.” May their help be upon us. May love for them be in our hearts.

May Allah strengthen our faith, insha’Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 67. BARAKAH OF THE AWLIYA

Wednesday, 6 May 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thanks be to Allah for providing us today – every second, every minute of it; and thanks be to Allah that He created us in the religion of Islam and made us amongst the people of the Holy Prophet.

We are trying to be mureeds of the tariqah – thanks be for that, too! It is the greatest thing, and also a great happiness, to be with the shaykhs!

There are a lot of new mureeds who did not meet Mawlana, and yet even after his passing, they continue to be initiated into the tariqah day after day. Most did not meet him but they too are counted as his. Mawlana's station is high, both in the seen and in the unseen. Whoever has submitted to him, by the will of Allah, is an acceptable and sincere servant of Allah on the path of the Holy Prophet.

Mawlana is one of the rare people. Someone like him arrives only once every hundred years or maybe not even that often. But barakah from him continues many years, and if the End Times were not near, it would have continued for many more centuries! But, insha'Allah, there is not that long left before the End.

We are in the End Days. The world, Allah knows best, cannot continue any longer. For this reason, those who gave bayah to Mawlana [directly], and those who gave it later, are in contentment and are safe. Unlike when people do things sometimes and find out later that their actions were in

vain. The acts of those who have submitted to these people are not in vain, because as in shariah, Ahl us-Sunnah wa-l-Jama'ah through tariqah continues the same way with their barakah, and they give benefit to those who are in tariqah.

Sometimes a person who has been doing something for a long time may at the end [change and] go [even] in the opposite direction. He then will have to go start over, but in many cases there is not enough time to go back to the starting point. So [being able to] submit oneself to these people is a favor and something fortunate.

May Allah make their station the highest, and may their help come upon us, insha'Allah. They are not dead. The one who is dead – there are a lot of “dead” walking around now. They say they are alive, but their hearts are dead, and so [in reality] they are dead.

Awliya'uLLah, the Companions of the Holy Prophet, and the Prophets do not die. They continue perpetually. Their spirits are stronger, and that is why with their barakah, insha'Allah there is no difficulty. There are no difficult days with their help, and by will of Allah things become easy.

May Allah make our faith stronger through their help, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 68. A FRIEND OF ALLAH

Thursday, 7 May 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Alā inna awliyā’a Llāhi lā khawfun ‘alayhim walā hum yaḥzanūn” (Qur’ān 10:62). “Is it not certain that for the Friends of Allah there is no fear upon them nor shall they grieve?”

There is no fear, no worry for the Friends of Allah. They fear Allah. Their faith is in Allah, and they fear Him.

Today is another anniversary of Mawlana's passing. Their station is high. May Allah be pleased with him. He served people and humanity a great deal. He saved many people from a bad end. He gave them a true life by the permission of Allah. He caused them to be guided so that they would live contentedly for eternity, and so may Allah be pleased with him. We always say this. It is necessary to say it always.

A man is fortunate if he finds a guide (mursheed). Thanks be to Allah that a true guide was given. Mawlana Shaykh Nazim Kibrisi was one of the true guides – the true, the faithful, the most trustworthy.

We live in a world now where people consider the outer form and start following, then they find out it was all in vain.

Thanks be to Allah, Mawlana was a true presenter of the Holy Prophet. He was a completed man on his path. He was an example to many of today's people. Thousands of people, even millions, benefited from him.



Allah has a station for everyone, and bestowed one to him too, and raised it high. So he attained great virtue, and became a means to eternal bliss for us along with himself, on this path which is the path of the Holy Prophet. It was a destiny to be on this path.

Thanks be to Allah. May Allah be pleased with him. May Allah grant that more people be guided. May Allah protect us from the evil of our ego self and from Satan. May Allah protect us from any type of evil, Insha Allah. May He bring us peace, bestow on us eternal bliss in the Next World too, Insha Allah.

And may Allah also strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 69. TESTS AND REWARDS

**Monday, 11 May 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

We are coming almost to the end of Ramadan. The days are passing, and people are not aware of it. Though they may not be aware of the virtues of this blessed month, Allah writes down their rewards in multiples not 7:1, but 700:1. Allah says this is hidden with me, these virtues of Ramadan. So these days do not pass in vain, but with reward and abundance, Insha Allah.

Every deed of a Muslim is for good and benefit. By just believing and submitting to Allah everything receives value, otherwise even if world becomes yours and submits to you, there will be no benefit in it or value. As they say in Turkish, “Kendi kendilerine gelin guvey oluyorlar,” which means it is their illusion to say “I did such and such...” All useless and without faith. But the life of a Muslim passes as something valuable. Those who have no faith, their lives are useless. There is no benefit either for themselves or others. This is why we need to be careful and submit to Allah. If you are a Muslim and are incapable of doing so, you may at least say you feel regret in front of Allah for not being able to, but if you go against [Islam] and say, “No, it was not like this but like that...” then you are at a loss in this world and the Next. There is no good from you.

So a Muslim's deed is always khayr. All of his deeds are khayr. If harm comes, illness, or the loss of a job, still Allah rewards him for his patience. If they go against it, then no good comes—patience is necessary. One must say of whatever comes that it is from Allah.

May Allah protect us. May the test of Muslims be easy for them. We are in the days of testing. There is not much we can do. As we say, some tests come and they leave harm. For those who are Muslims, it is khayr, Insha Allah.

May Allah give strength to our faith, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 70. BRINGING EVIL UPON OURSELVES

**Tuesday, 12 May 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Yurīdu Llāhu bikumu l-yusra, walā yurīdu bikumu l-‘usr” (Qur’ān 2:185). “Yurīdu Llāhu an yukhaffifa ‘ankum, wa-khuliqal-insānu ḍa’ifā(n)” (Qur’ān 4:28). Allah does not want to make it difficult for you. Man is created weak. Man brings harm to himself by the doings of his own hands. He claims to ask for good, but in fact he really does cause harm to himself. Allah ‘azza wa jalla wants goodness for people, [yet] people are stubbornly doing bad, even though claiming to intend good. No, this is not possible, and if you do evil, the only thing that will redound upon you is evil.

Allah ‘azza wa jalla, being endlessly merciful towards people, wants what is for their good and ease. On the other hand, Satan makes things hard for them, and wants them to be bad. He asks them to stay away from good, and says that “if you do good, others will shame you.”

Allah ‘azza wa jalla bestowed [upon us] free will, nor does He oppress anyone.

Wherever man’s own will takes him, he [himself] is the one responsible. Not anyone else. Allah ‘azza wa jalla would not oppress anyone. Some people are disrespectful towards Allah knowingly or not. They are rude to question why He did something to us. No, you should be angry with yourself and ask, “Why did I put myself into this state?” Allah ‘azza wa

jalla's will for men is goodness, but by the authority given to them they choose evil, and so they receive their punishment, some here and some in next world. May Allah protect us. May Allah grant us security of faith.

May Allah strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 71. ZAKAT UL-FITR

Thursday, 14 May 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Wisdom in this blessed month is great in the sight of Allah. We gain a lot more reward (thawab) for our worship during this month.

It is better to give your zakat in this month. It is given once every year. If one gives in Ramadan, it is better, more acceptable, and is counted as seventy fards. This way a person does not forget to give his zakat and [also] receives more thawab.

If he cannot give it all [at once], he can put aside part of it in Ramadan, and give it then part by part. But he must set it aside. He can give it for some other good, but at least his zakat for that year is put aside in Ramadan.

It is possible to give during any other months or days, but as we said there is more virtue when it is given in Ramadan, and one can easily remember [that way] when it is time to give. One calculates it, this is a custom of Muslims. Ramadan is taken as the month of zakat, too. It is important not to forget either zakat or [zakat ul-]fitr. In the past fitr was taken as zakat. Now the real zakat for property is taken as separate from [zakat ul-]fitr. Fitr is given only in Ramadan until the time of the Eid prayer. If it is given before the Eid, it is considered to be fitr; if it is given after it, then is considered as sadaqah, but then its virtue and merit are less. So, it is better for Next World to do these things at the appointed times when there is more to be gained. We need to desire the Next World – this is what is

acceptable, not desiring this world. This is why one must take care to do acts of virtue. One must seek these times, places, people, and find them and remember them.

May Allah help us remember them, and make that a means to strengthen our faith, insha' Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 72. LAYLAT UL-QADR

Friday, 15 May 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

This holy Ramadan is ending. There are just a few last days left, not even ten days, nine days, insha'Allah. Within these nine days Laylat ul-Qadr usually comes, during these ten days. It could be any day during the month of Ramadan, or it could be any other night in the year too, but most probably it is within Ramadan. Most people say it is during Ramadan, and the holy Prophet said, "Look for it during the last ten days." These are holy days and nights. For the sake of Allah, we should make dua that we become connected with that night. Laylat ul-Qadr is a holy night when prayers are accepted and wishes are granted. Yet most people usually wish for things for their ego, for worldly things. It should not be for worldly possessions, however, but for the sake of Allah. There are things that we should be asking for that are much more valuable than worldly possessions, and it is these for which we should be asking from Allah, [things] such as good virtues, children, guidance for Muslims, and protection for Muslims.

And since many Muslims are being exposed to threats and their faith is in danger, what is more important than these [worldly things] is faith and happiness, the pleasure of Allah and earning the Hereafter. So we should ask for these, for a good ending to life, not to be in distress, and not to be tested by Allah with trials and tribulations. We should be asking for things to be easier. We should not be asking for trials, because some people, just running their mouths, say, "Yeah, I can handle the test..." But when Allah sends it, it is difficult, and we should not be asking for



tests. Especially [good] is to ask for ourselves, our families, and Muslims to be in good, strong faith, to be good Muslims, and to become neighbors to the Holy Prophet in the Hereafter. When we ask for these, Allah grants us all of these and more, such as beauty and other things. There is no need to ask for worldly things – Allah will give them anyway. That is why this blessed night is an important night. Insha'Allah, may it be granted for you, too. It is granted for those who desire it.

People should know its value. May Allah bless it. May it be a strength for our faith, and protection. May it be means to every goodness.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

### 73. FITR AND OBEDIENCE

Friday, 22 May 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thanks be to Allah that we spent Ramadan in a beautiful way. Insha Allah, there was abundance, and it was blessed. We have reached the last Friday of Ramadan. This Ramadan contained five Fridays, which was a sign that Ramadan was abundant, insha' Allah. Two days left – today and tomorrow.

The zakat that is given in Ramadan called “fitr” should be given [anytime] before the Eid prayer. When it is given before Eid, it is considered as fitr. If it is not given then but later, it is considered as sadaqah.

Everything has its appointed time and these ibadat should be done accordingly, irrespective of the workings of your mind. There are a lot of people who come forward and say that is OK, or not OK, whether a thing is alright to do. They follow their nafs. They are those who go after their ego self.

Allah's order as found in a hadith from the Holy Prophet is the same is it being said by the Holy Prophet. What we do is for our benefit; Allah is not in need of our activities. He needs none, [rather] we are in need.

Sometimes something seems difficult to people, but worship ibadat are beneficial, both physically and spiritually. When we practice them, it is something good for the body and brings abundance. It causes one to gain

a reward. As well as fulfilling what was ordered, one also gains closeness to Allah ‘azza wa jalla and the Holy Prophet. These are things that are not seen, but they are what is necessary for man in this life and the Next.

That is why we need to do as much as possible, and keep the order of Allah — His fard, wajib, sunnah — however much we are able to practice. Our intention is to fulfill it all, and Allah gives according to our intention. Being able to do it all is of course not possible. But when we do it with the intention of wanting to do it all, Allah ‘azza wa jalla through His grace accepts it.

May Allah bless your Friday and Ramadan. Allah meant it to be this way this year. Whatever He does, His is the best way. We accept this as a gift from Allah. May Allah bless it. May it be strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 74. ALLAH'S PROGRAM

**Tuesday, 26 May 2019**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Prophet is saying when Allāh wills something to happen, even if a person says he is clever, he will lose his mind and that thing will take place. And then his sanity will return and he will wail about what he did. This means that when Allāh wants something, it will happen. And a person with a mind can't make that mistake or do that thing which needs to be done. Certainly he will lose his mind first, and then wail in regret. This can happen to everyone in this world. Sometimes big mistakes are made, sometimes small ones and even those bother people.

Mankind thinks this world is going to be their place forever. However, there is not long to live. There are people who claim they rule over the world. They believe it is as they like and according to their order. But when the Will of Allāh is going to appear, they will be surprised too. They won't know what to do, and it will be as Allāh says. This world is not eternal. It is only until some time. Then it will change, then change again. It is the End of Times and then Qiyāmah will happen. Certainly for everything to happen, there must be some sign or action. And that is the regret of people for not knowing what to do after realizing the Order of Allāh. But everything is over then. There is no return from that. Therefore, we are living in the End of Times, and its signs are slowly showing up. Therefore, no need to get upset for dunyā. Be with Allāh, and Allāh will protect you both here and Hereafter.

May Allāh not let us lose the way. May Allāh help us use our minds, Insha

Allah.

Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam saying, when Allāh want something to happen, He take the thinking, good thinking, mind from people. After they done something wrong or who has mind, he has, he is clever, cannot do this. After this they say, "What we done?" with, they are regret. They are cannot... They are blaming themself - "How we done this? We are people, clever people, we are thinking for everything but what we done it is wrong." This is what Allāh, He, want for whole human being like this. For sometimes even they make small mistake also. You, when you see it, it is funny, cannot anybody do it. "But why I done this?" he said. This is from Allāh. So this, for small one, for bigger one, for more powerful one, for every one Allāh can make this to make His Will with the program to be done.

Because now people in this world they are saying, "We are make law, we make our program. We are controlling whole this world. Nothing can do. We make plan before hundred year and this coming like this. We are not thinking to about anything, no mercy, nothing.

Our plan must go like this because when our program like this world it will be good for us." So they are continuing this. But Allāh for this people also, He can take their mind and doing wrong thing. After, they cannot continue what they are doing and they are blaming themself - "How we done this mistake?" But it is normal because nothing be forever in this world and there is now time, End of Time, who thinking theirself they are powerful, they are good, they are can controlling whole world - they are forget Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla. Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla. He has [His] program and it's [a] program slowly slowly going to Judgement Day which it must be something happen. And at the end, all people they will be - who some of them happy, some of them not happy.

They are some of them regret but time, that time they cannot do anything.

So Allāh save us from bad people and keep our mind to not be do wrong thing; to be in this right way, in shā’a Llāh, not going out this

way. As much we are asking help from Allāh ,can do anything. But when you are asking, praying for this done, He because He is Merciful.

He will be, Insha Allah, keep us in this way, way of Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 75. DON'T WASTE YOUR PROVISION

Wednesday, 27 May 2019

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Kulū wa-shrabū wa-lā tusrifū" (7:31). says Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla. Eat and drink but don't waste. Wasting is a quality disliked by Allāh. Wasteful people will certainly finish badly in dunyā and in Ākhirah. People nowadays... This is not Allāh's order but the order of shaytān: "You should waste in order to succeed." We look at some place, when they don't waste, people say the economy stops or slows down. They say such and such spending is required for the economy to grow and work. It is wasteful but what can you do? It is their time now. This must happen. Nevertheless, Muslims should watch their consumption.

Food is very important. You should show respect for food. When you eat at home, you may not like old bread. If you don't, then make less. Don't make a lot and throw it away. Throwing food is not being grateful but rejecting it. It is not shukr to Allāh but kufr to Allāh. Allāh gave so much food and you throw it into the garbage and ask for fresh bread. If it is old, you throw it away. It is a big misbehavior. People carry the punishment for this in this world already. Who doesn't value food; if food is mistreated, you won't find it afterwards. You will look for it but won't get. It is so widespread, what can we do? Don't buy too much. If you bought too much, don't throw it away. If you couldn't finish it, put it aside. Pets can eat it or you can give it to people who have animals. If you gave away enough, you can give to stray animals too. But when you throw in the garbage that is different.

Allāh forbid, if you lose the provision once, it is hard to get it back. This is a matter of experience. We see it a lot. There are many people who went bankrupt. They struggle to do something, but nothing works out. You should stay away from such people. No benefit comes from them. Because there are some situations which happen as punishment. When punishment comes, you want to help them but you may get from that punishment too. Because they are being punished, even if those who help them are not punished, their actions will be wasted. That is why, you should use your provisions properly.

Distribute it for charity. If you want to show your generosity by doing useless ḥarām things, that is not generosity, that is squandering. You will get punished for that. That is why, may Allāh protect us, daily bread is valuable. Before a morsel reaches your mouth, so many angels have brought its barakah from heaven. Those angels work in order to put the barakah of soil into every growing seed. It doesn't happen without cause. Don't think you plant and it's done now. If those angels don't work, nothing happens. That is why, in respect and gratitude to Allāh, you must take care of the food He gives. You should clean your plate without leaving anything on it. That is the sunnah of our Prophet.

We went to an Islamic conference. We ate and cleaned our plate. The others left food on their plates. Why? Because they think if you don't leave food, it is a shame – as if you were greedy and couldn't stop. Some food must be left. Just look, it was a Muslim meeting and, as we said, even there shayṭān's words ruled. Our Prophet says not to leave anything on the plate. Mawlānā used to say – take as much as you can eat and don't be impudent. Do not leave anything on your plate. Eat, take. Not enough? Take more. But when you don't finish what is on your plate and throw it away – that is not good.

May Allāh keep us from being wasteful. May Allāh make our food lasting, Insha Allah. May our hidden and apparent food last, Insha Allah.

Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla saying Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Kulū wa-shrabū wa-lā tusrifū" (7:31). Eat and drink – don't waste. Don't be



waste[ful]. Allāh He not like people who are wasting. But now the economy in this world, it is in hand of shayṭān and they said you must spend, you must waste for economy to be alive. If you not doing this, economy will collapse and finish. Look Allāh what He, what Allāh saying and shayṭān what he said. And they really, they put themselves in trap they cannot go out of this. But for us, we are not obligatory to follow them. We must be, we must be not waste good thing; not waste – specially for eating, drinking. You must be respect for your provision and you must look after this because it is favour from Allāh. Allāh give us this and all this – until one meal coming to you, how many angels looking? From raining – each rain coming angel with rain and who... when growing vegetable or plant also with angel growing. Don't think it's growing by this machine or others. All this need angels. And if you are respect it, will be Allāh give barakah. If not wasting, you give barakah.

You respect each piece of bread, each peach of food, Allāh happy with you. But if you are not, it is many times it is taking from people the richness, this provision giving from them because they are wasting. Allāh punish them here before Judgement Day. We see many people, we see they was millionaire and they broke. After, they need for piece of bread – asking but no cannot find. Sometimes people even, when broken people you help them, no benefit because Allāh just punish them. You try to help them, to make them again to be like before. It is difficult, difficult because this provision... When becoming angry for you once, only you have this chance, this luck, only in your life you have it once. If you keep it, it will be continue but when run away from you, you cannot catch anymore. For this, if you are, even you are rich, don't waste what you have.

Especially respect for food and... yes – food and thing you eat or don't throw. Don't make too many and throw to dustbin for dirt, with dirt. If you have, you can make as much you can eat. No. Maybe you have more you cannot, you cannot eat this – you can give for poor people. If there is no poor people also you mustn't throw for dustbin. You must keep for animal and say, "I couldn't eat this but I give this ṣadaqah for animal." You keep it, don't throw in dustbin – the most dangerous thing for people, for especially because people now they are looking the most for

their pocket, their money. If you throw this, you cannot find anymore. Allāh punish you and you will be not find this anymore. Mawlānā Shaykh also all time saying, "Take what you can eat. Don't leave in your plate." This is sunnah of Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam to clean plate.

But unfortunately Muslim they are wasting this more than other people, non-Muslim. Especially we see in petrol- Muslim, they they have, if any guest coming they prevent and they have thinking they have obligatory to be generous with guest. Maybe three guests coming, they bring big sheep full of rice and what will eat this people? Maybe one leg only. If they are too much eater they can eat one one leg only. Other they thought they take this – throw in dustbin. So now they are all suffering. We last year was in Hajj. All people all this country they was the richest people in the world but we are seeing all they are complaining from economy, from this... This is from Allāh.

And once we have been in gathering for this Ṣūfī people and they give food. And we clean dishes but I saw other dishes they are have, they put, let little bit of food in plate. They said it is custom here to leave something. If you do it like this, it is shame for as [if] you are hungry – who clean, you are eating everything, you not leave any. And this was Ṣūfī gathering. And even in this, shayṭān was his, shayṭān order coming over Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa- sallam order. Sub han Allah, this is real ignorant for people. But they are no... they read this better than me and you and understanding but still... The most waste people – Muslim people. And for this, you see misery or all around the country of Muslim. Especially not respecting food or bread or what we can eat. If anything happen, quickly throw in dustbin. Yāhū there is animal they can eat this. There is poor people they can, you can give. No. Must in dustbin, no nothing anymore.

Allāh keep us in respecting His ni'mah provision, His gift and not to be from this people, musrifin, wasting people. Very important this because our life it is... to be rest in your life, if you have more from Allāh's gift you are more happy and you be, [those] around you also happy. This is what

we are, Insha Allah, intend for people. We are, we want good wishes for people and to see people not suffering from poorness, from... And poorness it is not good and the the biggest reason for this – to not respect ni'mah.

Allāh keep us in respecting His ni'mah and thanking for Him for each atom from His ni'mah. Allāh give barakah for it, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 76. TO BE THANKFUL

Friday, 29 May 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah created us as Muslims, and so we should be grateful to Him. Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Yamunnūna 'alayka an aslamū qul lā tamunnū 'alayya islāmakum bali Llāhu yamunnu 'alaykum an hadākum li-l-īmāni in kuntum ṣādiqīn" ("They consider it a favor to you that they have accepted Islam. Say, "Do not consider your Islam a favor to me. Rather, Allah has conferred favor upon you that He has guided you to the faith, if you should be truthful.") (Qur'ān 49:17).

We owe a debt of gratitude to Allah; Allah is not indebted to us. Because you perform salah, because you are a Muslim. You should also be grateful also that He created you as a Muslim, and did not create you in the form of another creature. This is a great blessing! May the goodness of Friday be upon you.

May Allah be pleased with you all.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 77. TAQWA AND EGO

Monday, 1 June 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "Anna Llāha ma'a l-muttaqīn" (Qur'ān 9:123). "Allah is with those wary of Him."

Taqwa, godwariness, is to be aware of Allah, to have fear of, and to shy away from, Him. This is because Allah Almighty orders goodness and abstention from evil. This is because He prohibits evil. After one commits evil, one is afraid of Allah. If not, then it can be assumed that you have obeyed your ego. One who obeys his ego is the one who has no fear of Allah. There is a saying, "He does not have fear of Allah, and he has no shame in front of people."

That means that taqwa means goodness, and to leave taqwa means evil. This [taqwa] is what people need. Now Shaytan does not want this. He tells us to be afraid of everything except Allah! Yet Allah Almighty is "Malik ul-Mulk", the owner of everything. He is the One who provides all. We need to ask Him, to make [our] requests of Him. Otherwise, no one will be able to help you, if Allah does not.

Insh'Allah these people will come to their senses, but people obey their egos, and the thing the ego most does not want is godwariness. taqwa. When you are to consume haram, taqwa does not let you. When you are about to do evil, it does not let you. It does not order anything other than what is good. The ego desires evil and nothing else. Once submitted to

ego, it is wrong for one to think that one day it will be fed and full – there is no such thing! The ego is always hungry. You ought to protect and train the ego, so that it becomes helpful to you, for otherwise it harms you.

May Allah make us amongst those who have taqwa, among those who are on His path. May we always be in fear of Him, Insha Allah. May Allah strengthen our faith, and then everything will be beautiful, Insha Allah. It [i.e., the ego] does not bring goodness to you, but rather brings evil purposely.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 78. DOUBTFUL THINGS

**Tuesday, 2 June 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet says, "Keep away from doubtful places!" This is because when a person is in or [even] near something doubtful, it affects him too, even if he himself is not [directly] involved in it. He will be shamed by others, even if he did not do anything [wrong personally]. That is why the Holy Prophet asked the Muslims to be pure and to keep away from evil. Evil is clear, and goodness is clear, but in between them are ambiguities that one should also keep away from. Keep away from anything doubtful. Do what you know is good, and stay in places that are good. Do not stay in bad places and then blame others for blaming you. Like that, you will cause them to sin, and then you yourself will be harmed. The Holy Prophet asks his nation, his people, for goodness. He asks people to stay away from evil things and places, from evil people, and he asks them to be careful. May Allah protect us.

May Allah protect us from evil people, evil things, and doubtful things. May our faith be strong, Insha Allah. May Allah protect the people of Holy Prophet from every type of evil.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 79. FITNA

**Wednesday, 3 June 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Alā fi l-fitnati saqatū?” (Qur’ān 9:49) “Have they not fallen into fitna?” They have fallen into fitna (i.e., social division and conflict, turmoil, dissension, strife), says Allah in the Holy Quran.

Fitna is cursed by Allah. It is evil, and whoever commits this evil is also cursed. Fitna has always existed, at all times and places, and there are all kinds of it. “Fitna is asleep,” says the Holy Prophet. Again fitna occurs there too, but it is asleep. If you wake it up...and those who wake it up among the people are cursed. This time is End Time, and it is a time of fitna. The Holy Prophet says “Fitnas will occur one after another.” What does that do? It causes oppression and darkness. It is of no benefit to the one who does it, and also it harms the other person who is affected by it. This is why it is cursed. It is a must to stay away from it as much as possible. It is necessary to pretend not to see or hear it. Leave it asleep. It is not necessary to poke it and wake it up. When it wakes up, there no benefit from it, only harm.

May Allah protect us all from End Time fitna. May He protect us from all sorts of fitna.

May we be provided with strength for our faith, Insha Allah.  
Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



## 80. WHAT LASTS

Friday, 5 June 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Al-mālu wa-l-banūna zīnātu -d-dunyā wal-bāqiyātu ṣ-ṣāliḥātu khayrun ‘anda Rabbika thawābān wa khayrun amalā” (Qur’ān :46) Money, children, and possessions are the ornaments of this world says Allah, exalted be He, and what lasts is better and is more rewarding for the Next Life.

Better for him are all the good works he does, Allah ‘azza wa jalla says. As long as a man lives, he does as much good as he can so that he can keep it for himself, [but] Allah says that the good (khayr) things and the good (khayr) works remain for him, and that they are better. That is because possessions left in this world do not benefit a man in the Hereafter.

What is done for the Hereafter (sadaqah jariya, good deeds and any thing that is done or made for the benefit of Muslims), the more Muslims use it, the more the reward is given to the person. Whether his name is mentioned or not is unimportant. What is important is that what he has done remains in the sight of Allah, [for thus] is it neither forgotten nor lost. So this man having done it, his name being mentioned or not is irrelevant.

Anything that accomplishes any good, such as a mosque, a dergah, or a masjid, and that various people come and use, although they may not

know the name of their benefactor or have forgotten it, that does not matter, because Allah does not forget. The one who made the place receives rewards for every worship that is performed there.

That is why we need to do lasting things so that our Book of Deeds may be everlasting and we may be rewarded continually. May Allah help us, insha'Allah, so that we may leave behind good works, and our Book of Deeds may be kept open until the Day of Judgment, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 81. FAITH AND BELIEF

**Saturday, 6 June 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

May Allah give barakah for this stay of ours insha'Allah. Every Muslim in this world is beloved of Allah. Allah exalted says Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Fa-inna Allāha lā yuḥibbu l-kāfirīn" (So indeed Allah does not love the truth-concealers) (Qur'ān 3:32). He does not like disbelievers and infidels, and so the Muslim is the fortunate one, being beloved of Allah, saved for eternal life, and the one who reaches felicity in the Hereafter.

As long as one does not leave the faith and become a disbeliever, no matter how much one sins, in the end he will enter paradise. Even if years pass, Allah will take him again and place him in heaven.

The one who associates partners with Allah is the unfortunate one, being the one whom Allah does not like. Why He does not like them is not our business. He knows His will best. [As for] you, be grateful for the blessings and be thankful. Thank Him. Take care of your iman and keep it strong, because a person reaches perfection by faith.

A man without iman has no value, no acceptance, and is unworthy of regard. Being held in regard means being accepted in the sight of Allah. It is not important to be accepted by other people.

You could be someone weak and unremarkable in the sight of men, but that would not be important. What is important is to have acceptance in sight of Allah. That is why it is not important to be upset about whether

this or that person likes me and another doesn't. Have Allah like you and love you. This is sufficient. That is the most important thing anyway.

May Allah give us all faith, and may we become His beloved servants, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 82. CONSULT

Sunday, 7 June 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

When you are about to get involved in a project it is a sunnah to do istishara (consultation). For the affair under consideration it is a sunnah to ask whether it is good and beneficial, whether there is profit in it or not, whether you should be going or they should be coming, or whatever else, there is no harm in consultation. There is no need to hurry. Most work that is done without consultation does not benefit anybody, and ends in harm and loss. Our ancestors say that above every mind is another, so ordinary people also should ask and consult. And people of tariqah when in a tough situation should consult their shaykh or their husbands. There is benefit in doing so. This complies with the Holy Prophet's sunnah and a person gains benefit from it; otherwise and unknowingly, sometimes people see something as good but it is bad and has no benefit in it. Their work will not benefit them, and that is why consultation is important. People confuse between istishara and istikhara. We are talking about consultation, istishara. To consult is really about researching something to see whether there would be benefit in doing it. So for every project one should first consult, and then trust Allah and leave it Him. Afterwards go ahead and do it, and in this way you will keep yourself in a safe position. Your money and your property are entrusted to you from Allah. It is not right for you to waste them. May Allah protect them. May Allah grant us pure halal means. May your affairs go well, Insha Allah. Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq, Al-Fatiha.

### 83. FAITHFUL LOYALTY

Wednesday, 10 June 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Faithful loyalty is a part of tariqah adab. When you have connected yourself to a shaykh, then follow him for the sake of Allah, so that he may take you to the right path. So you should not follow your ego. Either follow your shaykh or your ego. When he says something or does something, it is for Allah's sake and not for any [other] benefit. The purpose is for the sake of Allah and for Allah's contentment.

Allah sent the prophets to make people reach true paths and guidance by companionship. So when you are connected and follow a true master – and it is a such a great thing if you have found a true master, there is such a good opportunity – you should follow him. It would be another story otherwise, but if you have found him you should follow the shaykh and not your ego. Because when the shaykh does something that your ego does not like, then not obeying him and saying you are such and such is not appropriate. If you do not like it, then just leave. The guide does not hold you there. When your ego likes it, you are fine with it and stay; when your ego does not like it, you run away. This is a sign that a person is following his ego. May Allah protect us from that. May He not let us follow our ego. We have seen people on this path many years. Thanks be to Allah that we are on this path for many years. And we have seen people come and go during the time of our father, Mawlana Shaykh, since we were very young. There were people following him for years and then after a while they disappeared. That means they had no destiny, and had nothing left there other than that they were following their ego rather

than the guide. May Allah protect us from that. And then later they say this or that. The least you can do is not to be slave to your ego. If you do not like it, just leave. That is not a problem, but finding excuses and trying to satisfy your ego is not right. This path is to train your ego. It is the way of the tariqah to train the ego. “Ara’ayta mani ttakhadha ilāhahu hawāhu afa’anta takūnu ‘alayhi wakīlā(n)?” (Qur’ān 25:43). The one who has taken his ego and his desires as God-substitutes, he has accepted the ego as the only truth and does not accept any other. May Allah protect us from that. May Allah protect us from the evils of our ego. There are things that are tests. Thanks be to Allah that we are not people of test. In a very small matter, when the matter does not agree with his ego, he goes and causes a scandal. May Allah protect us from such. May Allah guide them.

May Allah not have us obey our ego.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 84. THE MIDDLE PRAYER

Thursday, 11 June 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Hāfiẓū 'alā ṣ-ṣalwāt wa aṣ-ṣalāti l-wuṣṭā wa qūmū li-Llāhi qānitīn" (Qur'ān 2:238) ("Keep your salawat and your middle salat and stand before Allah devoutly obedient.")

In the holy verse Allah almighty states, "Keep your prayers—especially the middle prayer." Scholars have discussed which one was meant and the majority have agreed that it is the fajr prayer. Some say it is asr, at mid-afternoon, but what is hard is the fajr morning prayer, to wake up in the morning and pray at that time. That is the difficult prayer. "Aṣ-ṣalāti l-wuṣṭā", as it is called in the ayah, means "the middle prayer".

Allah says to stand and bow to Him, to nothing other than Him. Salah helps those who pray, especially those who pray the fajr prayer. Because it is more difficult, its rewards are also that much more, and its blessing is much more.

Everything is fortunate during the day. Salah is important. There is no need to ignore prayers with excuses such as, "I had something to do. I could not perform salah." They say, "I supplicate and make dua, etc." No, none of these can replace the salah. It is ordered by Allah. He commands us to pray, and always reminds us to pray.

It is of no use to Allah; the benefit of it is for us, for people. Whether it is salah or another act of worship, all are for our good. It is the salah that is



the hardest for the ego. They are baffled over how to it perform daily. They want to run away from it, and not do it. Some others try to run away from the sunnah prayers. But the sunnah is also for your benefit; it is not at all a harm to you.

So Allah gave us this blessed favor, yet people do not recognize the value of this favor. They either do it reluctantly, or they just do not perform it [at all]. They come to end of their lives without salah, though they will be sorry in the hereafter. They will answer for it. What is worse [even] than the punishment of not praying is the shame of omitting it in front of Allah Almighty. The punishment and the suffering they will go through will not be comparable to [just] being sorry for not having done it in this world. The shame of not doing it and of foregoing all the treasure that they could have gained – that is much heavier. They will realize that they walked on earth uselessly and wasted their time. That is more difficult.

So may Allah help us, and give guidance to those who do not perform it, so that they too will benefit from these treasures. May our faith be strengthened, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 85. NOT FOR EGO

**Saturday, 13 June 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet states that if a man comes to you with flattery, throw dirt on his face, because he is targeting your ego, and the ego likes this. The Holy Prophet did not like things that the ego liked. The ego needs training. If you give your ego what it likes, it becomes wild and worse. So the Holy Prophet (SAW) said not to pay attention to those who are helping the ego, because most of the time there is some [ulterior] purpose in their mind, and that is why they are complementing you. They are flattering you, so be careful, because most of the time flattery and those complements are followed by something you may be sorry for. “Wa mā yantiqū ‘ani l-hawā” (Qur’ān 53:03). The Holy Prophet does not speak from desire out of thin air. Surely he said this for a good reason and from wisdom. Things that the Holy Prophet states are for the benefit of people, the benefit of Muslims, so that people may lead a good life.

The Holy Prophet does not ask for anything else, and neither do the other prophets. “Wa mā as’alukum ‘alayhi min ajr” (Qur’ān 26:109, 127, 145, 164, and 180). They do not ask for anything in return. They do it for the sake of Allah, for the training of the people, and this is our intention as well. May Allah accept it.

May Allah protect us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 86. LEAVE YOUR CASE TO ALLAH

**Tuesday, 16 June 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Fa-satadhdhurūna mā aqūlu lakum, wa-ufawwiḍu amrī ilā Llāh, inna Llāha baṣīrun bi-l-‘ibād” “And you will remember what I [now] say to you, and I entrust my affair to Allah . Indeed, Allah is Seeing of [His] servants” (Qur’ān 40:44).

Trust in Allah is the start. It is the prayer of Yaqub alaisalam. When they said that Yusuf alaisalam had died, this blessed prophet of course knew that his son was alive, but because of the pain caused by this separation, he cried so much that his eyes went blind. The sons told him, “ You do not know that Yusuf has died.”

At that time Yaqub alaisalam made this prayer, “Wa-ufawwiḍu amrī ilā Llāh, inna Llāha baṣīrun bi-l-‘ibād.” “I leave my case to Allah. Allah Almighty sees His servants, what they are going through.”

So when there is a matter even in which everything seems against you, you leave it to Allah. Allah knows everything. He knows the truth of the matter. As long as you are innocent before Allah, there is nothing to fear.

What is more important is that you keep your relationship with Allah clean, good. You might be able to fool everyone [else], but not Allah. So we need to know this truth, that Allah is with us every second and at

every breath. Do not do evil. Remain with good ones and do good, so that Allah is with you. When you do that, you will not be harmed by anyone.

Leave your case with Allah. Know that this world will always and at all times throw at you different kinds of slanders and ugly words—especially in these End Times, which are the times of fitna. To leave it to Allah is the best option, and then Allah will help you. And when He helps you, there is no need for anyone else.

“Ḥasbunā Llāhu wa-ni’ma l- wakīl, ni’ma l-mawlā, wa-ni’ma n-naṣīr” (dua). There is none other than Him, no one better than Him or more powerful to help. Even if the whole world is against you, as long as Allah is with you there is no problem, no worry or issue, no fear.

May Allah be with us, insha’Allah. May our hearts be pure. May we be amongst who are with Him. May we be amongst the true and clean ones.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 87. HALAL RIZQ

Wednesday, 17 June 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "...wa Allāhu yarzuqu man yashā'u bi-ghayri ḥisāb" (Qur'ān 2:12 and 24:38) ("Allah provides rizq to whomever He will without any accounting.")

Allah Almighty says in the holy ayah that He gives rizq to whomever He wills without having to answer to anyone. So we should not be worried about our provision. Everybody has been assigned however much to earn and consume and breathe. It is all written. It is not going to be more or less than that.

It is assigned by Allah, and therefore we need to search out our provision in permissible, halal ways. Halal is the most important thing [in this matter], the greatest. It is not only for you, but for your children and family, for your wife. It provides benefit to the whole family. On the other hand, whoever receives it in forbidden haram ways will find it of no use and a harm to people.

In the minds of today's people this is not something real. They do not pay attention to this matter at all. As long as money comes in, it does not matter [to them how]. Of course, what is haram money is clearly known, just as halal is. When there is something doubtful, you should stay away from what is doubtful.

May Allah open the eye of the heart so that we are able to distinguish haram from halal. May Allah help us know, Insha Allah. May Allah give us what is halal. May we stay away from what is haram. May we be provided and fed with halal, and may we feed our families with halal. May Allah help us all and help the Muslims. May He strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 88. BE TRUSTWORTHY

Sunday, 21 June 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet was known as “Muhammad al-Amin” before Islam. It means a trustworthy person. He was known to be trustworthy in every way. Even after he became a prophet, if they were going somewhere they would leave their possessions as a trust with him even though they were enemies, and he would hand them over later. Him delivering the possessions is not important, what is important is being trustworthy in delivering the orders and revelations from Allah Azza wa Jalla to people.

In his last breath, our Holy Prophet said, “O God, I have delivered (the message)”. He conveyed what was said faithfully to people. He did not hide anything given, he did not say anything incomplete.

Therefore, this is important. You should be open with people, especially with scholars, teachers and Mashayikh. You should not hide anything from people. You should not hide some things and show some things according to your own ego. Then you will become like the Jews. Allah Azza wa Jalla says in the Qur’ān ‘Azīmu sh-Shān: Disclosing [some of] it and concealing much.” (Qur’ān 06:91). They hide most things and say little. A person who knows the knowledge of religion, the knowledge of the Shari’ah and the knowledge of the Tariqa must be clean, and he has to be like our Holy Prophet. At first he must be trustworthy, he must not cheat or deceive anyone. This must be mostly among our Wakils (representatives). The Wakil should not obey his ego, they should control their desires.

Shaykh Abdullah ad-Daghestani used to say “Shahwatul Ḥalāl”, Ḥalāl desire. Meaning you must abstain even from what is Ḥalāl, not just the Harām. How does this happen? It happens. In some things you say “It is Ḥalāl, I can do it”, but that Ḥalāl may harm you, and it could harm others also. Therefore, this is an important matter. It can disturb our peace most of the time, we should be careful. Our Holy Prophet says in the Hadith Sharif: “I have not left after me a greater Fitnah other than women.” Therefore, this is the greatest weakness of people; Shahwatul Harām (Harām desire) and Shahwatul Ḥalāl (Ḥalāl desire). The haram is known, but they are doing the Ḥalāl according to their own minds. We should pay attention to this. Many people slip because of this matter. People also approach them comfortably thinking they are trustworthy, but when they betray, they would not be following the path of our Holy Prophet. Our Holy Prophet never hid anything or did things in secret. We do not hide, everything is clear. Therefore, we should be careful.

Try not to make others go and complain to the Shaykh. The greatest sadness of the Shaykh is these things. This applies to everyone. We should be very careful of this. May Allah not make us follow our ego and be left to our ego

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



## 89. TIME IS VALUABLE

**Tuesday, 23 June 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Days pass by. These days are valuable things given by Allah to people. They are the most valuable things. Because if it is gold, money or something else, you can replace it, but you cannot replace the days and time. The time that has passed has passed, it does not come back whether you give a million, a billion or a trillion. Therefore, this is a very valuable thing, but people waste and kill time. Ignorant people see it as something useless or worthless.

As we said, you cannot replace the time that has passed, but everything can be done in the sight of Allah. For the things you can't do, you can start by making an intention for it. Then if you do it, Allah will write you the reward according to your intention, and all your time will be valuable.

A person who is with Allah and follows the path of Allah Jalla Jalāluhu and our Holy Prophet, appreciates the value of his time. Otherwise, whatever you do is worthless. The two of them must be together. The love of Allah Azza wa Jalla must be in the heart.

If you have a work to be done in this world, when it is done for the sake of Allah the time becomes valuable. Otherwise, let them sit and cry. "We didn't do anything We couldn't do them", there are many people who say so. They cry because they couldn't do something. But they are sad and they cry for what they couldn't do for this world. The older they get,

the more their morale deteriorates and the worse they become. But as a Muslim gets older, he is more grateful to Allah. And Allah gives more mercy to those people. They say that when one reaches the age of eighty, he becomes Allah frees him. A person who spends his whole life in the obedience of Allah, Allah sets him free. Allah Azza wa Jalla says to the angels, "Do not write down his sins. Therefore, his time becomes valuable, not wasted.

May Allah make us give value to things that have real value. And may we not give value to these useless things such as useless tin, glass and jewelry insha'Allah. May Allah protect us. May Allah give us a good life and good days with the obedience of Allah, His love, and the love of our Holy Prophet Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 90. THE PARTIAL WILL

**Saturday, 27 June 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah Azza wa Jalla gives people the most precious things. Allah Azza wa Jalla gives everything, and tells us to take what we want. He gave us what they call the partial will to do so. Therefore, you can't say, "How come Allah does this?" Allah does what he wants, and no one can ask Him. People of today want to ask everything, and they think they are smart. The person asking this question is stupid.

Allah Azza wa Jalla gave the will to people. And with that will, they can take what is good or what is bad. Allah Azza wa Jalla knows its wisdom, it is known in His sight. But it is a favor of Allah that everyone does things by choice. A person who follows his ego does not choose the good, he chooses the bad. The ego never wants the good. It is Allah's wisdom. Allah created man's ego that way.

The ego chooses the bad. You should train it with your will so that it can take the good and leave the bad. Whatever is bad, such as bad manners, bad actions and evils, are all from the ego and from the shaytan.

Therefore, thinking whether Allah willed it that way - Allah Azza wa Jalla willed it but you cannot interfere with Allah's work. Allah showed us the way, showed us the good and showed us the bad. And everything is from people. Because people can choose the good or the bad. May Allah grant us to choose good things and help us. We ask for help because help is from Allah. If you ask for help, Allah will help you. But if you forget Allah

and stay away from Allah, then you will go wherever your ego takes you and you will do bad things.

May Allah protect us. May Allah grant us success in doing good works Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 91. CALAMITY OR AFFLICTION

**Sunday, 28 June 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

It has been about a week since the month of Dhu al-Qi'dah started. Dhu al-Qi'dah is one of Ashhur al-Hurum, the Sacred Months and from the months of Hajj. Allah has made these months Haram, so there is no war in them. Allah Azza wa Jalla gives people an opportunity to get along well. Some people don't realize it, some don't care. Those months have more blessings and are more virtuous. Even Khalwa (seclusion) can be done in it. Khalwa is performed for forty days, from the first of Dhu al-Qi'dah to the tenth of Dhul-Hijjah. But people know it more to be done in Rajab. Therefore, this is a blessed month.

Hajj has been strange this year. By the wisdom of Allah, Allah gave people something to come to their senses, he gave them an affliction. Sometimes it's either an affliction or a calamity. For believers, it is an affliction. But for unbelievers, it is a calamity so that they can come to their senses. At first some were cautious, after that they did not care anymore. But Allah Azza wa Jalla always warns people in order to come to their senses.

We live in the end of times, and our reward is great. Whether it was a disease or an earthquake, all these things happen to warn people. We did not come here for nothing. This place has an owner. We do not live in vain. Allah warns people and gives them something to come to their senses. There is a benefit in everything that Allah gives. Even if it seems bad, it will often be beneficial for people. As long as we recognize

Allah, we don't care about the whole world. If you have nothing or the whole world is yours, as long as you are with Allah, both are the same.

May Allah protect the Islamic world and Muslims for the blessings of this blessed month, and guide the others and those who stray from the path. May Allah make it blessed Insha Allah.

This year, Hajjis (pilgrims) will not be able to go, it is forbidden. It has become compulsory for them to cancel the Hajj. This should be a lesson for them, but the people there do not seem to be taking a lesson. They say, "We will choose according to quotas, elections or raffles." Anyways, it is an invalid thing from the very beginning.

Since every year they do not take some people, Allah will punish them for every person they did not take. Because that place doesn't belong to them, it belongs to Allah. Allah's door is open, it is impossible for them to close it. It will be good for them this year since they have an excuse. But Allah will punish them for not accepting them every year. They will be punished for every person they ban from Hajj, because it is not known whether a person will live or not.

May Allah help us Insha Allah and give strength to our faith. As long as we have faith, nothing else matters. May Allah keep us steadfast on the right path. Amin.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 92. KEEP YOUR PRAYERS

Monday, 29 June 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah 'Azza wa Jalla says in the Qur'an 'Azimu sh-Shan: 'Guard strictly the [obligatory] prayers and [in particular] the middle prayer and stand before Allah, devoutly obedient.' He says, "Pay attention to the prayers. Keep the prayers. Do not be without prayer, especially the middle prayer."

Some people think that the middle prayer is the Asr prayer, but it is basically the Fajr prayer, Allah knows. There is a wisdom in everything. Because when it is not clear, you should keep both the Asr prayer and the Fajr prayer, and the prayers in between also. This is timely in Allah's sight. Every prayer has its time, and it must be performed at that time. Some pray three times a day; they combine Dhuhr and Asr prayers together, and Maghrib and Isha prayers together. This is for those who are traveling, according to Shafi'i or other Madhhabs. It is not for those who are not traveling. There is a time. Prayer is five times a day. Allah has made it Fard (obligatory) for people to pray five times a day. It was made Fard when our Holy Prophet ascended [to heaven] during Mi'raj. It was reduced from fifty times to five times.

The time of each prayer is different, and it is not possible to pass the time unless it's necessary. Sometimes they become obliged to do that in countries of disbelief or in other circumstances. May Allah forgive us. Then, it will become as Qada' prayer (missed prayer). If you pass its

time, the value of the Qaḍā' prayer is not even equal to one in a million of the value of the prayer on time. Therefore, the time is important. Now, these new scholars have showed up, making judgments according to their own minds and trying to change the times, hours and worship that Allah has made obligatory. They're just trying in vain. Whoever does that is at loss, at a great loss.

Of course, the missed prayers performed while alive do not remain for the hereafter, but their virtue is much less. So instead of someone giving you gold for your goods, they give you tin and things of no value. You will still sell your goods, but the main profit is when you do it on time. If you can't, you should ask Allah for forgiveness. You should not do things according to your own mind. As we said, the Fard has its own time, and there are Sunnahs and Nafilahs; all of them have their time. There are prayers performed at night, there are prayers performed during the day, there are Fards and there are Sunnahs. It is for your benefit to perform the Fards together with their Sunnahs, and to perform them together with their Adab (practices). Allah does not need your worship. We are saying it again; we say that every time. People say, "I prayed for Allah." It is for Allah, but it is for your own benefit. Prayer is for Allah, but the benefit is for you; there is no benefit for Allah.

May Allah not deprive us from prayer and make us love prayer. May we not miss the time of prayers Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



### 93. EVERYTHING IS FOR ALLAH

Wednesday, 1 July 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah Almighty says in the Holy Quran, in a verse about Ibrahim, Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Qul inna ṣalāti wa nusukī wa maḥyāya wa mamāti li-Llāhi Rabbi -l-‘ālamīn, lā ṣarīka lahu, wa bi-dhālika umirtu wa anā awwalu l-muslimīn,” which means, “Say, ‘Indeed, my salat, my rites of sacrifice, my living and my dying, are for Allah, the Lord of the Worlds. And with this have I been commanded, and I am the first of the those who have submitted’ (Qur’ān 6:162- 163). My salah, everything that is mine, is for Allah. My life and my death are both for Allah.

This is a lesson for mankind. This is Allah’s order. If you obey this order, then you may then relax, but otherwise one might wonder what business one has here and drift away from the path by not knowing what to do. Everything is for Allah. As long as we are with Allah during our lifetime, whatever is other than this is not important. There is no guarantee that everything will continue following down the same path [as we are used to]. There is no guarantee for that. The only guarantee is that whatever you do, [you should] do it for Allah. Everything is for Allah. My salat, intentions, charity, zaqat – are all for Allah.

If everything a man does, he does because Allah has ordered it, and due to his love for Allah, then he becomes a true Muslim like Ibrahim. Allah helps him then, and even if he falls into fire, he will be saved. The state of this world is bad. The entire world does not know what to do, and all are

in confusion, but those with Allah are not bothered by this. What is happening is the order of Allah, and as long as He wills it, no one can stand against it.

May Allah not inflict us with such things, but if He does, as long as we are with Him, nothing shall go wrong. There is no such thing as living on earth forever. Eternity is after death, and then real life begins. Live a life for ten, twenty, or hundred or hundred and fifty years – what does it matter? You will eventually die, for there is no permanent way to stay on earth.

So those with Allah are relaxed; those with strong faith are not bothered by things. [But] for strong faith one must be in the path of truth, and one must be with a guide in order to hold onto a strong faith.

This does not happen in a school. In schools there is information missing, and when education is not complete, it causes troubles and ruins things. Those are wiser who do not attend [such] schools. Without a person's having a guide, those schools make his faith worse.

May Allah protect us. We are in difficult days, and the number of those faithless has increased. May Allah protect us. May Allah increase our faith, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 94. ALLAH'S BELOVED SERVANTS

Thursday, 2 July 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

There are beloved servants of Allah towards whom we should show respect, whom we should appreciate, because they are rare people. Most of the time people think of them as ordinary and talk ill about them knowingly or unknowingly. Those uttered words harm people, because they are Satanic slanderings. When those who follow him accept these words and spread them around, such becomes a cause of fitna. On top of that, when a beloved servant of Allah is mistreated, certainly Allah punishes those people.

This has been the same since the time of our holy Prophet, as also since the time of Adam alaisalam. Satan bothers people. He does not like good people; he wishes to do evil against good people. So this is a serious matter about which we should take care. This is why Allah says in a hadith qudsi, "Against whomever starts a war against my beloved servant, I myself start a war and fight." No one can defeat Allah; Allah is forever victorious.

So may Allah help us recognize His beloved servants, so that we do not fall in error, and do not afflict them but rather respect them. Those who respect them, respect Allah, as they are the honorable ones of Allah.

May Allah protect us from doing evil, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,

Al-Fatiha.

## 95. LITERATE BUT IGNORANT

Friday, 3 July 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Innahu kāna ḡalūmān jahūlā” (Qur’ān 33:72). Allah ‘azza wa jalla says, “Indeed he is an oppressor and ignorant.” A man must train himself and remove these attributes from his being. If they are not removed, a man causes oppression (i.e., of his own soul and well as others’), behaves ignorantly, and does not accept the truth. He does not even come close to doing good.

Allah Almighty created mankind so. He sent them prophets, awliya, spiritual guides, scholars. It is a fact that first of all a man causes oppression to himself. Whatever evil or difficulty there is is caused by the man himself. He has to learn not to cause oppression. He has to be intelligent in order to be able to say this is not the right way. Anyone who thinks oppression is a good thing is ignorant. That is why Allah calls him ignorant. Which means extremely ignorant, excessively oppressive. This is not something to learn [to get rid of] through education. Ignorance does not end.

What is taught today in the education system is not true knowledge. They teach ignorance, and so the ignorant becomes even more ignorant, and an oppressor who oppresses himself. He does not accept Allah. The more people receive education today, the more they stray from the path. “We opened a new university, did this, did that...” They are proud for opening a new university as a deed [as if by] the wisdom of Allah. But the ignorant

people who study at these universities [then turn around and actually] oppress them, are ungrateful to them, disobey them, and are corrupting the whole world.

May Allah protect us. May Allah bestow intelligence, faculty of thinking to us. May Allah protect us and provide us strong faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 96. TO BE READY FOR WHAT IS IN THE FUTURE

**Saturday, 4 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

It is said, "Kullu ātin qarib," and that means, "What is coming is near." Let it come after in ten or twenty years' time, [still] what is coming is near. How? Time goes by in the blink of an eye, and life comes to its end. So the future is near.

Whether you are patient or not, it will come, and you have to be prepared. How should one be ready for the future? One is ready by being on the path of the holy Prophet, by obeying the orders of Allah. Otherwise, we are not ever prepared. What then comes in the future catches you, and then you leave [this life] in loss and grief. May Allah protect us from such! Saying, "I am still too young," and neglecting one's duties is not a wise thing. Practices done at a young age are more acceptable.

There is old age and there is youth. For comparison, it is like fresh fruits and vegetables. One becomes creased and useless thing. He can still barely make it, but it can never be as it was in youth, and so one must make use of the opportunity given by youthfulness and stay on this path. To be on the path of Allah is the greatest rizq and a virtue. It is beauty, grace, and goodness to keep up one's life while training his ego. Otherwise, one's life is wasted, and then becomes a useless life. Where we and others will end up is in the Next World.

This is why one must be cautious. One must take precautions by being with Allah, and by remembering at every given moment that the future

is near, and that to make sure that one's end is good, one must do all that is good.

May Allah have us successful. May He protect us from our ego. May He strengthen our faith, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 97. TARIQA IS BEAUTIFUL

Sunday, 5 July 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The way of Tariqa is the way of Allah, the way of our Holy Prophet.

Shariah and Tariqa are not separate; they are the same. There is no difference between them. Those who belong to the Tariqa have reached the truth, and have followed the right way Allah willing. Tariqa is beautiful. You will be on that way, and then you will move forward slowly. It needs patience, it needs persistence. It doesn't want laziness; it doesn't want tiredness.

This way is a beautiful way. It is beautiful, but it is also difficult in a way. The ego and shaytan do not want you to be on this way. But if you train your ego, it will follow you. If you do not train your ego when you enter Tariqa, that time you will benefit from it but you will stay where you are; you will stay in your place.

In fact, it is a big door. One should know its value. If he does what he is supposed to do or what the Shaykh says - it is clear anyway what one should do.

The most important thing in Tariqa is the training of the ego, not to give the ego what it wants. To control the ego. Because the ego is selfish. It can make everything halal for its own pleasure, it gives its own Fatwā and makes its decision. It may be halal, but everything has its time. When the time is not right, what happens is the opposite. If you make everything



halal for your ego, someone else will get disturbed. Sometimes while thinking that you will do a good deed, you could commit a sin.

Sometimes leaving a good deed is permissible in order to avoid Fitnah or not to pump up your ego. Tariqa is delicacy, it is beauty. A person who follows his ego is an unloved person. The more a person trains his ego, the more he is loved.

If Allah Azza wa Jalla loves a person, if our Holy Prophet loves him, that time people will love him. If they don't love you, nobody loves you. Even if people do love you, it would be for a benefit. You have to love each other for the sake of Allah.

May Allah help us. May we control our ego, and may He strengthen our faith Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 98. GOODNESS IS A SADAQAH

Monday, 6 July 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet says that the attribute of a Muslim is to do goodness. Goodness is also a Sadaqah. "We have three hundred and sixty joints. We have to give Sadaqah to each one of them", says our Holy Prophet.

The companions asked, "How are we going to pay this much?" He said that even if you remove a stone from the road, it is Sadaqah. If you remove garbage, it is Sadaqah. If you smile at your Muslim brother, it is Sadaqah. If you greet someone, it is Sadaqah. Every good action a person does, not only with money but also with good treatment, he gains rewards and it is counted as Sadaqah.

One should show a little bit of gratitude to Allah for his body, he will benefit from it insha'Allah. It is also important to give Sadaqah early in the morning or before leaving home on a normal day. But what we mean by Sadaqah is helping and doing goodness for both the poor and the rich.

Therefore, good manners are what Allah loves and rewards, and what people love. Bad habits are not good; they are the habits of shaytan. The hearts of the unbelievers are hard and merciless. Even if he does good, he certainly does it for his own benefit, not for Allah's sake. May Allah protect us from such hearts and from following our ego.

May we do goodness insha'Allah. May we be among the good people and the beloved servants of Allah. Wali means beloved servant. There is also

the Awliyā' who are people of miracles. Not everyone can be from the Awliyā', but you can be Allah's beloved servant, you can be Allah Wali servant. You can show mercy to Allah's creatures, help them and do good to them, whether living or non-living.

May Allah help us. May we be from the good people insha'Allah. May we be from the beloved servants of Allah and our Holy Prophet Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 99. FROM ONE STATE TO A BETTER

Wednesday, 8 July 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

O Allah, alter our worldly states, alter our state to one that is beautiful! Nothing stays perpetually the same [here]. So if we are in a good state, may our state become even better, and if our state is not good, may it become so. The world is constantly changing. It changes for better or worse. There is a prayer of the Holy Prophet in which he prayed asking Allah to change our state to one that is better.

So it is necessary to be grateful for the state we are in, and it is necessary to be grateful for a better state. Let us not neglect dua. Let us always make dua. Duas are important. Ask for goodness. Never ask for evil to happen. Even if you witness something bad, may Allah alter it to good.

May Allah guide the believers. May He give them what is good. May they be put into a good state. When his state is good, it is better for a person.

People usually hold envy [in their hearts]. People mostly ask for things to turn evil, not realizing that the same evil will harm him too. When something is good, it brings benefit to everyone.

So may Allah change our state to one that is better, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**100. PHARAOH AND THE EGO**

**Saturday, 11 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thanks be to Allah. Everything is in the hands of Allah. Allah gives us,  
and does not make us in need of anyone.

Pharaoh claimed divinity. Musa 'alayhi s-salam was warning him:  
"Repent, return to Allah." Pharaoh asked, "Who is your Lord?". He asked  
because he truly saw himself as a god. When a person obeys his ego, he  
becomes like pharaoh. If anyone is given that opportunity, Allah forbid,  
he can claim to be a god like pharaoh. "What is divinity? Who is God?"  
Musa 'alayhi s-salam said : He who gave each thing its form.' (Qur'an  
20:50). He gave everything. He created' the whole universe. Everything  
is in His hands. You will give three or five cents, but there is no end to  
Allah's treasures. Allah's treasures are endless."

But the one who gives credit to himself and says, "I am this, I am like  
that", no matter how much he has, it is zero, it has no value.

Allah Azza wa Jalla gives us everything. He also gives guidance, which  
is the most important thing. If someone claims divinity, he is the leader  
of hell. Pharaoh and Nimrod, these are the people who will stay in hell  
forever.

Qur'an 'Azimu sh-Shan advises us and gives us an example so that we  
don't be like them and not follow them. Everything belongs to Allah, and  
guidance is from Allah. That's why, it is a great honor to be a servant of

Allah.

Claiming divinity is unfortunate; it is something bad, something not good at all. It is the most beautiful thing to be a servant of Allah, and to obey and worship Him so that Allah will give us all good things. The person who has been given these is in felicity. The others are in misery, and their end is not good. Anyone on this way should be thankful.

It is necessary to constantly make Dua that Allah does not separate us from this way. May Allah will protect us from the evil of our ego and not make us like Pharaoh Insha Allah.

May Allah give strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**101. A MEANINGFUL LIFE**  
**Monday, 13 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

We are grateful to be on the path of Allah. Our life should not be meaningless; it should be meaningful. How will it be meaningful? We should do everything as Allah wills, and according to the arrangement that Allah has set. Days pass, hours pass, years pass, but everything has a meaning.

When we got up in the morning, we prayed Fajr, the Adhān was called, the Adhān has a meaning. Most people don't even know about it, and they don't worry about praying. The Adhān has been called and the time for prayer has come, but most people are not even aware of it. In non-Muslim countries, the Adhān cannot be heard. People do not worry about it, they do not care. Even in Muslim countries, there are people who cannot tolerate it; may Allah protect us. Not only do they not care, they even complain, "His voice is so loud, what's the need for it!" Many people are like that. But a Muslim pays attention to it, thinking, "The Adhān has been called. Will it be called now or a little later? Has the time come or passed?" Even that is a gift from Allah, a gift from Allah to us. "It is Dhuhr prayer time. Is it time for Dhuhr prayer? How much is there left? There is this much left for the next prayer. This much is left for the Adhān. Same goes for Asr prayer, as well as the Maghrib prayer.

Same thing with days. Today is Monday, a blessed day, voluntary fasting is done; the same goes for Thursday. We should definitely perform the

Friday prayer on Friday; we prepare for it by doing Ghusl and the arrangements.” We should remember them like that.

As for months, the month of Ramadan will come; Rajab, Sha’ban and then Ramadan. Now the season of Hajj has come. There are people preparing for Eid and Hajj. If there is someone who is not preparing for the pilgrimage, he is preparing for the sacrifice. This is the whole meaning of life. It is a good thing for us that the days, the hours and everything are for the sake of Allah. It’s nice to even remember this, it gives meaning to our lives. Otherwise, it becomes a meaningless, useless life.

Apart from it being useless, there is a punishment for the person. If they don’t know, don’t remember, don’t care and don’t worry about these things, their life becomes useless and a life of punishment. May Allah protect us. May we always keep track of these times in our minds, and may we be like this all our lives.

May Allah guide others and give meaning to their lives. “How much will we get paid?”, thinking about that doesn’t add meaning to life. Obedience to Allah, love of Allah and the love of our Holy Prophet give meaning to our lives.

May Allah strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**102. SUSTENANCE IS FROM ALLAH**

**Tuesday, 14 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah states in the Holy Qur'an: 'And do not kill your children for fear of poverty. We provide for them and for you.' (Qur'an 17:31).

In the past, during the time of ignorance, Arabs used to kill their children for the matter of sustenance; "We won't be able to feed them, they won't be able to live." It was the time of ignorance. People were so merciless and so hard-hearted. "What will we do in the future? How will I collect money for them? How will I feed them?". So when the child was born, they would directly kill it.

But it is Allah who provides sustenance. Sustenance is what Allah gives; it is assigned.

When a person's sustenance is finished, he dies. Whether the whole world is his or he is poor, the important thing is that he dies when his sustenance ends. Allah Azza wa Jalla created millions and billions, they all have sustenance. Their food is numbered, their breath is numbered, every single thing is counted.

People worry a lot because of the state of this world. The unbelievers are in a mess anyway, and the believers are also worried. There is no need to worry insha'Allah. It is Allah who gives sustenance. Our sustenance is

from Him, not from anyone else. Allah closes one door, and opens another.

The important thing is to be with Allah. When one is with Allah, there will be no troubles insha'Allah. Trouble is with those who are rebellious against Allah and those who do not repent. When they see so much trouble and do not repent, it is now their fault. As long as they live, they live with no peace and no comfort.

Those who are with Allah will be at peace. It is necessary to come out of this place of tests victorious. This world is a place of tests, do not fail the test here. Win the test and go, so this suffering doesn't go in vain. Unbelievers suffer in vain and with no benefit.

But our Holy Prophet says, "Everything is good for a believer." Trouble, relief, sickness, everything is good. Therefore, be careful. May He strengthen our faith Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

103. **WE ARE NOT LIVING IN PARADISE**

**Thursday, 16 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

There is a saying: " 'Udnā wal-ʿawdu aḥmad." We returned, shukr to Allāh. Return is nice. Who did we return to? We returned to Allāh. Allāh allowed us to meet each other again. By the power of Allāh we always return to goodness, in shāʿa Llāh. Four months have passed. Shukr to Allāh, we reached Mawlānā's maqām in safety and came to his door again. Allāh protected us.

Who is with Allāh is always protected. Allāh does as He likes. When a person goes to bed at night, it's unknown if he wakes up the next day. When we sleep at night, He takes our souls and gives them back in the morning. We wake up and come back to dunyā. We deal with worldly things and try to carry out Allāh's orders. This is so. For people to learn, Allāh ʿAzza wa-Jalla shows thousands, ten thousand, millions of proofs every day. But people take what they are meant to take. Even stones and rocks take but who are not meant, their minds do not take it. They still persist and come against Allāh and remain in kufr. They suffer in dunyā and fall in worse tortures in Ākhirah.

Sayyidunā ʿUzayr ʿalayhi s-salām, when he asked Allāh ʿAzza wa-Jalla "How do You bring these rotten, dust-like things back to life?", Allāh ʿAzza wa-Jalla took his soul. He was on a donkey and It was taken too. He remained in that state for a hundred years. Then Sayyidunā ʿUzayr ʿalayhi s-salām was revived. He said: "Look, how it happens," and from soil and bones his donkey appeared. On top of bones came veins, flesh,

skin and hair. The old donkey appeared in front of him. "You slept for 100 years. We took your life for 100 years so that you would see and those who come after you will have this example," 'Uzayr 'alayhi s-salām was told, Sayyidunā 'Uzayr 'alayhi s-salām, the Prophet.

The situation of the world today is just like this. They keep saying this will be like this or like that. No one knows what will happen except Allāh. And who relies on anyone except Allāh, is mistaken. No one can be relied upon because all people are weak. They have weakness.. They get experience. If Allāh gives permission, there will be a cure. Their efforts will be fruitful. If Allāh doesn't permit it, nothing will work out. They struggle for nothing. And no one knows what is known to Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla. He is 'Ālimu l-ghayb – Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla knows the unseen. These things are happening as a test for people and as a warning to enable them to come to the right way.

Who are meant to, shukr to Allāh return to Allāh. We should be careful about it. People are cheated even on this way. People who say they are Muslim and they are in Ṭarīqah are cheated a lot of the time. They follow their egos and then they lose. May Allāh protect us.

May we pass these tests, in shā'a Llāh. May we pass with grace and generosity of Allāh, in shā'a Llāh. Alhamdulillah we are come back. After four months we left here. It was, I thought maybe one month, two months we can come, three months. So exactly after four months we come back for dergāh, for Mawlānā's feet. We are thanking Allāh for this and for what we was in place.

Al-ḥamdu liLlāh, no nothing, no harming, nothing at all – with peace and with happiness, al-ḥamdu liLlāh. And many people they was happy in Ramaḍān, many people in this period of pandemic. There was many people they are happy in Ramaḍān. It was nicest Ramaḍān for many people – to stay in house, to worship. So, al-ḥamdu liLlāh, it was whole time good.

Al-ḥamdu liLlāh, Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla... Who is depend on Allāh, Allāh

with him. And this what happened, it is real extraordinary, not an, not ordinary thing. It is not every time happen. So, for us we are living time, difficult time for human being. But it must be, who are believer, for them it must be okay because they must effort themselves to be with their Lord Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla, thinking about Him. This is coming from Him and this is not empty. What we are suffering or what suffering or not suffering, it is from Allāh ‘Azza wa- Jalla. Allāh will reward us for this.

And you must keep yourself to not follow your ego. Because many people, even Ṭarīqah people, they are also sometimes forgetting and following their ego. After they become not good. This is what Allāh give us in these days – five months, or more than five months. For human or humanity it is warning and it is absolutely clear it is from our Lord Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla, for people warning them to come back to right way, and to believe on Creator.

But what happened? They are, who are not believer, they become worse. Believer it is okay for them. Some of them, they forget also. They are following this non-believer. They are very unhappy, very bad, forgetting there is Ākhirah, there is real life, there is reward from Allāh what we suffering. So, it is not empty what we are doing, what we are living this. Every minute, every second Allāh reward us for this. So don't be sad or don't be worried.

Be all the time remember Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla, remember Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam. Because, the time of Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam there was, when three years they live in difficult place in Makkah – even small children and old people was dying from hunger. Not they giving, this Quraysh for them they make embargo for them. They are not giving anything, so... And they was not coming back to kufr, to be not unbeliever. So, they are...

Our time, al-ḥamdu liLlāh, much, much more easy for human being. So this is many people whole around world they are, from Muslim also worrying. So what we say – don't worry. Human being, there was from

beginning suffering. Not, we are not living in Paradise. Sometimes war, sometimes illness, sometimes other thing, drought. Everything can be in this world. What not changing? Our Lord Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla. Everything else changing. So you be with One who is not changing you'll be happy, you will be catching happiness, Insha Allah.

Allāh reward us, Allāh give you, us, strong imān, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**104. REMEMBER THE MOST IMPORTANT THING**  
**Friday, 17 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.  
Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.  
Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla is saying in Qur'ān al-Karīm: "Wa-mā kāna Llāhu liyu'adhdhibahum wa-anta fihim, wa-mā kāna Llāhu mu'adhdhibahum wa-hum yastaghfirūn" (8:33). Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla is saying to our Prophet, "I will not give punishment to this Ummah while you are among them. If they repent, I won't punish them." It means this punishment is coming to people because they have lost their minds. If they ask forgiveness, Allāh will take this trouble off them. They are searching for medicine and vaccinations, and trying everything they can. But they are forgetting the most important thing. You can do anything, make a tool or an instrument. It must have power to make it work. If tools are like this, is there a medicine that can work without power? It cannot. If there is no permission from Allāh, it won't work.

You need to put batteries or connect to electricity, or fill with fuel for a tool to work. Power comes from that. It gets power like that. Therefore, what can you put in medicine for it to work? That's why, you should ask for Allāh's permission. There are servants of Allah who are appointed for things like this. When Allāh permits, their help comes and it starts working. Otherwise, you can try for hundred thousand years, but as long as there is no power, it won't have any benefit. And Allāh is giving the recipe. When you ask forgiveness, Allāh doesn't punish. But people are doing worse things and losing their minds more.

Still Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla gives a remedy for the honour of His pious servants. But people don't understand. Important is that the right people

understand. Even Muslims are cheated by unbelievers in this matter. They forget Allāh. They are hoping that some medicine appears, they find a vaccination or something. Muslims have Allah. Nothing will affect them then with His permission They should seek refuge in Allāh. Neither illnesses, nor other things, no troubles can affect someone who is with Allāh. And if he is not, then everything catches him. Even in the smallest things, shayātīn play with him like a toy.

May Allāh give faith to all of us so that faith is the cure for body and soul, Insha Allah.

Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla saying, Bismi Llāhi r-Raḥmāni r-Raḥīm, in Qur'an: "Wa-mā kāna Llāhu liyu'adhdhibahum wa-anta fihim, wa-mā kāna Llāhu mu'adhdhibahum wa-hum yastaghfirūn" (8:33). Allāh will not... Azap nedir, İngilizce'de? (What is punishment in English) Allāh not make you, give you hard time, not punish you when you are with them, for Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam. Because there was non-believer and they said, make hurting Prophet and not believing in Allāh make, hurting Prophet and not believing in Allah. Allāh said because His beloved one for sake of Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam around, in them, Allah will not punish them, because of sake of Prophet. But after the Prophet, also if they are asking for forgiveness, He will not punish them.

So now we are living in time this is what happened it is not gift. It is punishment for whole human being. And but Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla also giving how to get rid of this - ask for forgiveness from Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla. He will take this punishment from you.

Because they are trying to make medicine for this, to make, put another thing to make this illness away from people, human being. They are trying very hard to do this. But they forget the most important thing. You can do everything, but if no power you cannot go one step. Everything, even radio, plane, watch, washing machine - everything they have anything, but there is something must be give put power to make it to move. Even machine they have power, they have electricity they have



charge, they have petrol, they have diesel, they have nuclear – all this energy to make them to move. This what they seeing, but for like medicine or other, also they have energy power, it must be power and this power it is from our Lord Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla, His permission to make it work. If He didn't put permission no any of this medicine can be useful.

And this, to make it work, to make ask forgiveness from Allāh. When He want, take this punishment from people, and let them to be cured or to this medicine to be benefit. And this medicine also, Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla, for even Muslim people also they forget and they're running after this non-believer people. They hoping, "Oh this, they're trying to make medicine for this." People happy, "Oh this not happen."

They will maybe after three months, maybe after six months, maybe after one year they will make and every time, Muslim people even, they are forgetting the most important thing – Lord Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla. Because all everything no need for us for medicine even. If you have real belief in Allāh He will protect you and because we don't have, also we have punishment. But if you have real belief, it will be nothing affect you.

So, and there is also people Allāh accept their du‘ā’. From their du‘ā’, they maybe slowly, slowly they find something. But not without this, without permission of Allāh and this people, who are asking for forgiveness, Allāh accept their forgiveness for whole human being. Because human being they are forgetting everything except themselves and they thought they are controlling everything.

Even when they find something, but they don't know this coming from Allāh for sake of these people who accept their forgive, asking for forgiveness from these people, His beloved one. So, don't be like these people, who every time... don't forget most important thing: Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla.

This is the most important. Because billions of people, thousand of years, nobody lives forever in this world. Forever – next world. So it will be

sometimes hard time, test for people. Some people they will be succeed.  
Most of people not succeed.

So, Insha Allah, Allāh, make us to be with His small [few] succeed people,  
Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

105. OUR HEARTS BETWEEN HIS TWO FINGERS

Sunday, 19 July 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.  
Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.  
Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

When our Prophet recited Sūratu n-Naṣr, he cried. He said, "How is it? There will be the victory of Allāh and people will come to Islām in crowds." The Ṣaḥābah asked, "Why are you crying? Isn't it good tidings?" "I am crying because they will leave this religion at the end of times." Leaving religion means leaving the right way. There are many Muslims who at the end of times – our Prophet says – "they will be many but just like the sea foam, they will have no value."

They have no value because they leave our Prophet's way. Those who choose other ways and show people as if these ways are Islām, and those who believe them leave the religion or are far away from it. There are more than a billion Muslims in number. Muslims are nearly two billion but they have no value because whenever they come together, fitnah appears. They make that community worthless. What makes people worthy is to follow our Prophet's way. If you leave it, you become a toy in the hands of others. Even worse than a toy, you fall into the hands of cruel people in a cruel world. That is what Muslims are for the Islamic world.

Thousands, hundreds of thousands, millions of people are dying or fleeing from their countries. And that's not enough. If there is more oppression, they are ready to do it. Therefore, we are living at the end of times. We should walk firmly on the way of our Prophet. Other ways have no benefit.

They say this world is a wolves' table. Some unbeliever won't feel mercy for you. He doesn't feel pity, no love, no mercy. Mercy comes only from Islām and from those who are on the way of our Prophet. There is no mercy anywhere else. And they are soldiers of shayṭān. Shayṭān doesn't have mercy. Therefore we should be careful. You shouldn't be happy for everything you hear because there are too many liars now. Many liars are around who claim they do this and that. By the wisdom of Allāh when you think a man can't be cheated, he still is. Whereas they say history consists of repetition. Same things happen over and over. People are always cheated. "Fa-ṭabirū yā'ūli l-abṣār" (59:2), says Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla says – learn from it.

O mindful people, learn from other's mistakes. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla says, "I created you the same way. All of you have mind." Who uses it will continue like that until Qiyāmah. Be careful. But what can you do? It's the will of Allāh. If Allāh guided you, you should be thankful. You should ask forgiveness and seek refuge in Allāh. "Yā Muqalliba l-Qulūb, thabbit qalbanā 'alā ṭā'atik," says the ḥadīth of our Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam. "O ,Changer of Hearts, make my heart firm with You. The Ṣaḥābah told our Prophet, you are a prophet . Certainly nothing can happen to our prophet near Allāh. But it is a message for people until Qiyāmah.

Hearts are between the two fingers of Allāh's powerful Hand. They can be changed instantly. But if we recite this beautiful prayer of our Prophet, our hearts will be firm with Ḥaqq for the honour of our Prophet, in shā'a Llāh. When Sūrah of, Sūratu n-Naṣr. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem: "Idhā jā'a naṣru Llāhi wa-l- fath, wa-ra'ayta n-nāsa yadkhumūna fī dīni Llāhi afwāja, fa-sabbih bi-ḥamdi rabbika wa- staghfirhu, innahu kāna tawwāba" (110:1-3). This, this is a Sūrah, good tiding for Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam, for opening door of Islām for whole people – "and you will see people coming to Islām, gathering many people from everywhere it will be come to Islām." Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam was sad and he was little crying. Ṣaḥābah, companions, asking, "Why you are sad, this is good tiding Allāh saying?" Because Prophet

ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam when he ten years, only forty people was around him. And when go in Madīnah and thousand of people coming to Islām, hundred people coming, two hundred, five hundred coming, taking bay‘ah and asking from Prophet.

This Sūrah was asking and he said because "in the end of time it will be time people going out from Islām like this, thousands people, millions people, going out from Islām. For this I am crying." And Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam saying. It is our days – we are nearly more, nearly two billion Muslims in the world but they are no any value for them. And Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam saying, "You will be like a wave, type of wave of sea when going like this big, after finish – nothing [foam]." It will be like this – you are many people, but you don't have any value. Value with, to be with Allāh, with Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam. And these days we are having nearly two billions and in whole this world there very less than Muslim there is people they have respected [respect]. But for Islām, they are like toy.

They are doing everything for [to] them, nothing happen. Why? Because, as Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam saying, we don't have real Islām, real belief. But it must be like this, end of time, for Mahdī ‘alayhi s-salām to come. But what we... who is... Very few people they are following Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam. These people they have value and they have respected [respect], in shā‘a Llāh. From time of Prophet coming less and less and fitnah growing everywhere, but nothing comparing to this time, our time what happened. But it is every after, every difficult, it will be opening.

Allāh, "Fa-inna ma‘a l-‘usri yusra, inna ma‘al-‘usri yusra" (94:5-6). We are living difficult time, our time difficult. But we don't... we are not hopeless. We are believer and we are believe after this it will be happiness and it will be, in shā‘a Llāh, whole world it will be finish all this fitnah. Coming peace with Sayyidunā Mahdī ‘alayhi s-salām.

Allāh make it easy for people. We are passing period, difficult period, but who is with Allāh, Allāh He is with him. The worst thing, hopeless. For this Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla saying, "Lā taqnaṭū" (39:53) – "Don't be

hopeless." You are with One who is, everything He in His Hand. Everything in His Hand, and no nothing affect Him, nothing changing Him. Our heart it must be with Him, as Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam saying, "Yā Muqalliba l-Qulūb, thabbit qalbanā ‘alā ṭā’atik." "O Who Changing Heart, let our heart to be with You جلّاله. Don't change my heart," Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam saying. And Ṣahābah, companion, asking, "Why O Prophet, you are the one, the Beloved one, of course Allāh He has promised for Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam nothing will be, but Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam mercy for us, he teach us what he, to be survive, to be safe.

He said this is heart in two fingers of Allah He can changing any time. So we are doing this du‘ā’ imitating Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam.

So, Insha Allah, our heart it will be with truth, with Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla, not changing to anywhere. If it's like this nothing affect you, not make you hopeless. Allāh keep our heart with Him, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**106. NO HAJJ THIS YEAR**  
**Tuesday, 21 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Tomorrow, Insha Allah, and tonight starts a new month, Dhū l-Hijjah. We congratulate our brothers on this occasion. May it be good and blessed. What Allāh told us, of course, what our Prophet informed us is happening slowly. Therefore, no need to worry and fear. Everything will be as Allāh wants it to be. This is a strange year. So strange that there is no Hajj. No one is accepted for Hajj and no one can go to Hajj. Only a few people... It is different to go spiritually. But physically only few people will go to Hajj.

It is a holy month, Dhū l-Hijjah. The ten days and ten nights before 'Īd are very holy. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla swore by them. Sūratu l-Fajr: "Wa-l-fajr, wa-layālin 'ashr" (89:1-2). As they are valuable, they are sworn by. Fajr is the morning prayer and it is a valuable time too. For us to know their value Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla is reminding us by mentioning them in Qur'ān 'Azīmu sh-Sha'n. Whoever wants can fast nine days. Who cannot, can fast at least on the eighth and ninth of Dhū l-Hijjah. The eighth is Yawmu t-Tarwiyah which is the day before Yawmu 'Arafah. And if you can't fast then, fast on the Day of 'Arafah. This time it falls on Thursday. And 'Īd is on Friday. There are going to be two feasts. That is why, sometimes they say "no wedding between the two feasts." Its wisdom is about 'Īd coming on Friday. There is a khuṭbah in the morning and another khuṭbah in the afternoon. There is no time to wed between them. We should explain that, using this occasion, because most people think no marriage is allowed for about two and half months. Some even consider it as ḥarām. However,

that is another matter.

This time it comes on Friday, 'Īdu l-Adḥá. Insha Allah, there will be two khuṭbahs. And on the Day of 'Arafah, the more good you do during these days, the more Allāh will reward you. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla knows the amount. We are approaching holy days. These days are what our souls need. They are food for our souls. Lucky are the people who know their value. And may Allāh inform those who don't know, Insha Allah, so that they take benefit from their beauty. May Allāh let us reach more feasts, Insha Allah. The coming 'Īd will be a relief and Islām will spread everywhere, in shā'a Llāh. We will make feast with Mahdī 'alayhi s-salām, Insha Allah. We hope so.

Alhamdulillah we are reaching tonight Dhū l-Hijjah, month of pilgrimage, very holy month. There is many thing in this month Allāh make us for Muslim, most important one of obligatory after praying, fasting, zakāh – Ḥajj, pilgrimage in this month. And to slaughter also in this month. So it is very blessed month and it is the last month of moon calendar, it is twelfth. Next month Muḥarram, first of new year. So, al-ḥamdu liLlāh and Allāh 'Azza wa- Jalla make it very special. He... In Qur'ān there is sūrah Allāh swore on these ten nights. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. "Wa-l-fajr, wa-layālin 'ashr" (89:1-2). The Fajr meaning morning praying and ten days, ten nights, nights of Dhū l-Hijjah if we count from now until first of qurbān day, 'Īd. Nine days, but it is because from night – ten nights it will be. So, can fast nine days if they like, everybody. And even cannot be – because it is not like Ramaḍān. Ramaḍān everybody fasting and don't feel and nighttime you have tarāwīḥ and other thing. It is more easy. Now it's more difficult. If cannot [fast] nine days, maybe two days – eight and nine of Dhū l-Hijjah. Yawmu t-Tarwiyah where it is before Yawmu 'Arafah, and 'Arafah day you can fast. If not, only one day also it is very reward by Allāh. Yawmu 'Arafah it is real blessed day, the most blessed day in year. Yawmu t-Tarwiyah it is blessed but Yawmu 'Arafah it is more blessed for mu'min. So don't miss this day and there is, you can make charity. Especially we must read thousand Sūratu l-Ikhlās, in Yawmu 'Arafah.



Allāh make it, Insha Allah, this year it was real weird – what they said in English – because this month, month of Ḥajj, pilgrimage, but no Ḥajj this year. No war, nothing, but war from Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla on humanity, I think, to become, to come back for Allāh, to remember Allāh. For this, even Ḥajj, Allāh not allow this year for people to make Ḥajj. Million of people they was intending to go Ḥajj but no. When Allāh wants something you cannot go in front of this. So it is year... Don't worry everything what Allāh want it is going according His will, and His will, Insha Allah, with mu'min.

Maybe, Insha Allah, next year more better, more happy. Whole world, Insha Allah, be Islām with Sayyidunā l-Mahdī ‘alayhi s-salām. We hope this. So no need to be sad or to be... This is from His will, and we are accepting His will. And the most important – to be with Him, to know this. After this, don't worry.

And thank you for our brothers in everywhere, in Malaysia, Indonesia, Pakistan, Africa, Europe, America. Whole world we are make mubārak, Insha Allah. This year this, Allāh reward you as [if] you are in Ḥajj and give you, supporting you and supporting your children to be safe from shayṭān and his follower and every bad thing.

Allāh give khayr, Insha Allah, for all.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

107. **OPENING THE AYASOFYA**

**Friday, 24 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

We are living in blessed days, shukr Allāh. And today is the day of Jum'ah, a festival, bayram. There are two festivals next week, Jum'ah and 'Īdu l-Adḥá. Today as well, shukr Allāh, we have two festivals. What is the second festival? The will of the Sultān, who is praised in Islām and by our Prophet, returned to its place now. Because his will was ignored... He bought the mosque with his own money and his property that he paid to the People of the Book, when he could have just taken it by conquest. But he could foresee, and by the light of his faith, Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla showed him the future. He made it his own property and turned it into a waqf, a charitable donation. He made it waqf until Qiyāmah.

And for nearly ninety years now, that will has been ignored and all kinds of people were allowed to enter it – the only thing not allowed were prayers. That is why we are saying, there was a curse of the Sultān on it and, Insha Allah, that curse has been lifted from us. It will be a means to goodness. This is the way it is. Not just for the entire mosque, but even there is a curse for one stone of it [being misused] and it turns out bad for people. That's why, shukr Allāh, a huge mosque is open now. Today is a festival, a festival for all the Islāmic world, not just in Turkey or Istanbul. Muslims all over the world have a happy day today, a festival. We have a festival a week before the 'Īd. Two holidays – both Jum'ah and the opening of the mosque for praying.

As we said, more important than the opening of the mosque for praying,

is the will of the Sultān. The Sultān is also Allāh's servant. But whether he is Sultān or someone else, he made it a waqf, a will, a bequest. So it has to be as it was endowed until Qiyāmah. They are not doing this. Most waqfs are used for useless purposes and some for wrong things. According to the intention of the person, Allāh rewards him until Qiyāmah. But those who misuse it will be punished. They should not think they will benefit. They are just drowning in troubles. They won't know how to rescue themselves and will wonder how they ended up like that. You have profited in a ḥarām way, profiting from a waqf. That is a difficult matter, not an easy one.

Therefore, may Allāh be pleased with our ancestors, they left waqfs everywhere around. Those waqfs are like the works of Islām everywhere. Therefore, what the unbelievers did first was to destroy the cemeteries of Muslims, getting rid of them so that they cannot be seen. Unfortunately, our people were not different from them. We are living with real unbelievers in Cyprus. They ask, "Where did you come from?" "There are thousands of graves of our ancestors and martyrs." "Well, where are they?" "We destroyed them." "You destroyed them, so they must not have existed. You must be lying. You were an unbeliever like us. They made you Muslim by force. You don't have ancestors," they claim. Shukr Allāh, we are saved from this treachery.

In shā'a Llāh, from now on may Allāh forgive us and may we be more careful, Insha Allah. Because what they [our ancestors] did is barakah for us, barakah until Qiyāmah. They worried what unbelievers would say when they opened the mosque. It was already a mosque with four minarets for several hundred years. It was bought and made into a mosque. You talk like an unbeliever when you question this. May Allāh protect us; your end will be like theirs. Therefore, where does this barakah come from? It comes from these waqfs, from helping and protecting them. Allāh gives barakah for it. He protects us.

There is a big trouble all over the world now. They don't know what to do about it. With Allāh's permission, a curse of our Sultān is taken off us. Insha Allah there will be goodness for Islām. May the curse go to the

enemies of Islām. Because they are not using their minds. You should say , may Allah protect everyone but we cannot tolerate Allāh's enemies. their minds. Because they are coming against Allāh, they start a war against Allāh. They want people to enter in shoes and not pray there, not say Allāh's name there. Allāh has given their punishment. We won't interfere. We ask that Allāh lift this trouble from all of us. And may He give it to those who deserve it, not to those who respect Islām, obey, and love Allah. May it go to those who swear at Allāh, who don't obey and ignore Allah. Allāh knows. Allāh is powerful over everything. He knows whom to hit. May Allāh .protect us, Insha Allah.

Alhamdulillah we are today in this ten days of Dhū l-Hijjah, holy blessed days. Today Friday, it is feast of Muslims. Allāh give Friday. Next Friday two feasts, one Jum'ah, one Īdu l-Aḏḥā. Alhamdulillah, I say today also we have two feasts, Jum'ah and feast of happiness for whole Muslim world. Not only in Turkey, in Istanbul, whole Muslim world they are celebrating, they are happy with this feast for Jum'ah and opening this holy mosque after 86 years forbidden to pray, to say "Allāh" in this mosque, which it is bought by Sulṭān, Conqueror Muḥammad al-Fātiḥ.

When he conquered Istanbul, this mosque it was in terrible condition. Crusaders they were destroying, because they was Catholic, and Istanbul people they was Orthodox and they was fighting together. And the Catholic was oppressing Orthodox and destroying all this. Before mosque, it was church but hundred year they no, nobody was using. By [him]self Sulṭān Muḥammad Fātiḥ saying this, he can take it without giving anything. Because he is conqueror he can take anything he wants. But from his wisdom and mercy, he give, he ask for this monks of Orthodox to sell this.

And they was happy to sell and there is document for what he is buying. And he buy and restore and make it mosque. It was charity, and charity for, until Qiyāmah. He was saying and explaining, cursing anybody using this mosque for anything else except mosque... And to change anything to... He was making big will. He was cursing if anything, any small thing changing.

So this people from pressure from Europe, because there was Ottoman finish, they are pressured from Europe and this non-believer world – they close it. But they cannot close, they change it to museum. And since that time, curse of Sulṭān Muḥammad Fātiḥ was coming on this country and this people. If you are doing or not doing – but it will be not good for people. So, al-ḥamdu liLlāh, today Allāh make naṣīb for this president and to open this. It is not joke, not small thing to do this. Many president, many prime minister they was saying, "We will open." After you see – no. Because it is, they afraid, because whole dark power in the world against this, against Islam. And this is also for, it is like challenge for non-believer.

So Alhamdulillah, today we are happy, whole Islām world happy with this occasion, opening, and this cursing, Insha Allah, will be away from us. And we need to avoid cursing, especially in these days which it is whole world they don't know what to do. They have big problem and, from very small enemy Allāh sent for them, they destroy whole system, whole world, everything in this world. And it is very small. So, you must be, avoid to do thing against Allāh. To give everything right for everything. Because charity it is very important. This is Sulṭān but there is thousand of thing, charity, they take, they destroy. And people they thought, "When we take this, we are... Oh this waqf, charity property, you can use. Nobody looking. You can take, nobody asking." But Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla He is seeing and He is asking and punishing.

So we are in this time, we hope Allāh take this punishment from Islām world, and punishing who is against Him, fighting against Allāh, against Islām, to destroy them. With very small thing, because Islām world they cannot fight with people with this. But Allāh save whole humanity," but humanity can change. Before was saying – "Allāh He they are fighting with Allāh, so we are not responsible for them. Allāh if He wanting punishing them or not punishing them, He can do what He want. But we asking for Islām world, to take this bad thing from us for sake of Prophet, sake of Salāṭīn, Mu'minīn, Awliyā', Mashāyikh and to be safe, Insha Allah. Allāh give hidāyah for people. if they not coming to hidāyah, still

insist for fighting, Allāh punish them. Allāh make our belief stronger and don't be with oppressor people. This is right of Islām, and don't say, for political thing, this is not from Islām, not from us... It is, from Islām and it was like this, Insha Allah, until Qiyāmah. After this it will be like this, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**108. DON'T DO ANYTHING ACCORDING TO YOUR DREAM**

**Sunday, 26 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla created people on different levels. The highest level belongs to the prophets. All prophets are on the highest level among people. Allāh protected them from sin. They are innocent. Innocent meaning Allāh doesn't let them make a sin. After them come ṣaḥābah, awliyā' and mashāyikh, mu'mins. They come in levels like this.

What is important here is that prophets have levels too. There are Ūlū l-'Azm who are on the highest level of them. There are 124,000 prophets, we say 'alayhimu s-salām. How did prophecy come to them? To some Jibrīl 'alayhi s-salām came bringing revelation. And there are many prophets who did not have any revelation sent to them. How did they receive orders? They had dreams. And as they were prophets, their dreams were true. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla gave orders to them through their dreams. And based on the dreams, they shared the message with their people. And our situation now with Islām, our Prophet had thousands of revelations through Jibrīl 'alayhi s-salām. For 23 years continuously Jibrīl 'alayhi s-salām came to our Prophet and gave him messages. Therefore, it was not through a dream but directly by revelation.

The reason we are saying this is that many people among us say, "I saw this in a dream. That happened. We should do so and so." You cannot act based on a dream. Only prophets act based on their dreams. They see them as their order and shari'ah. If everyone acts based on their dreams,

things will get confusing because they do not know what is truth, what is imagination, and what is influence. They don't know this. Say, "Shukr Allāh I had a good dream. This dream, in shā'a Llāh, will be the means for good openings and we will be protected from evil." You should interpret it like this and be content. "I saw such a dream. Such and such order came through it. I should do like that. I should go there and there." No need to think like this. Because if everyone acts based on their dreams, they will leave sharī'ah and religion. Because it is just a dream.

People often see nonsense things, useless things in their dreams. You should not follow them and lose your way. And if an inspiration comes, you should look at the inspiration. Many people get inspiration from their egos. They don't succeed in what they do. Then they regret doing it. Everything is clear anyway.

Our Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam said, "Ad-dīnu bayyin." Everything is clear. But there are doubtful things. They are a few. We should beware of them. So these people at the end of times are living in imagination. They mix their imagination with religion. Therefore, do not act based on your dream. No need to do something according to your dream. Do what you are ordered. That is enough. No need to do more as well. If you carry out Allāh's orders – you make ṣalāh, pay zakāh, go to ḥajj if you can, do these things, the rest, other than dhikr and practices of tarīqah, no need to do more. If you do these, you are certainly a beloved servant of Allāh.

May Allāh let people see the truth. We should be thankful to Allāh for the things we are given, first of all imān. We should make shukr for imān. No need to run after other things and other people. Because Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla says in Qur'ān if you run after people, they will mislead you. "This man is like this, let's follow him. This man knows so much..." While saying this, you will have lost your way. Be steadfast on the way of Allāh. You will be in profit in the end. May Allāh make all of us firm, Insha Allah.

Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla create whole human being and He make it level[s]



for human being. We are, there was theory of, doctrine of Communist - everybody must be same. And they try. They try. Even in this system there was one up, one down, one... Not all level same because Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla create people [on different] level[s]. Some of them, they have ability to rule people. Some of them ability to do work. Some of them to be soldier. Some of them to be doctor. This is level. Allāh make level for people to... Life it must be like this, somebody must help each other. Doctor cannot be butcher, cannot be, he need butcher. Other also, everybody need somebody else. So, they must be happy with their profession, job. Because this life, like this.

But our important thing - human being Allāh create them in level. The most highest level they are prophets. Allāh create, send for human being, from Sayyidunā Ādam 'alayhi s- salām until our Prophet Muḥammad ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam, 124,000 prophets. This is the highest in between human being. They are the highest level of human being. And many, even in prophets also there is level. The highest level of course - Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam, Sayyidunā Muḥammad and Ūlī l-'Azm, and [then] less and less. And they was... Allāh send them message for Book for human being. To teach human being, there is many heavenly Message, Books, sent Holy Books, sent for many of prophets. And this was coming by Jibrīl 'alayhi s-salām or other angel - by seeing.

And there was prophets also whose level less; some of them maybe once in their life they see angel coming for them to give message. Even there was, they don't have seeing angel also, only by dream. Many of prophets, Allāh sent them message by dream. Here important thing for dream, dream of prophets not like other people's dream - special dream, shayṭān cannot interfere or give order or to say anything. In dream it is purely, coming clearly and purely, coming for them order from Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla what to do, what, how to be with people, how to - instruction Allāh give them in dream. So they was following dream, and make hidāyah for people to follow them. But for common people, a dream, especially for, after Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam, because Prophet thousands of times Sayyidunā Jibrīl coming for Prophet and order coming. So it was no need for dream for Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam - directly

coming with Jibrīl ‘alayhi s-salām.

After, real believer or awliyā’u Llāh or ṣaḥābah they was seeing dream, real dream, but also, not giving sharī’ah and what we must do. For this we are saying many people they are dreaming and they following their dream. "I have been ordered in dream to do this, or to do that, or to not do this." There is many people they are thinking it is order from Allāh. But there is rule in Islām, don't do anything according dream.

So, when you dream, only you can say good tiding for good thing: "Oh I see this dream, I see awliyā’u Llāh, I see, Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam, I see..." All this the most highest dream to see Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam. It is enough. No need to say, to do this, to do that. Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam he teach us, saying what you will do. No need for you to say: "In dream Prophet say, tell me this, to do this." Only, you be thank for Allāh, you see Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam or you see Mashāyikh. This is good. But now not obligatory to do what instruction in dream.

So this is, many people they are living in dream every time. "I see this, I saw that." No, it is good to see dream of course, but not to follow if it is against Sharī’ah, against human being, against nature, you mustn't follow this. If other it's okay you can be happy. It is blessed to see Mashāyikh, to see relative. All this good. Maybe sometimes you see relative they pass away, they are not happy. This meaning they want you to read for them to take this heaviness from them. But other, to do wrong thing according dream – don't do this.

Allāh make us to be see reality, Insha Allah, every time, not to follow dreams.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**109. YOU ONLY CHEAT YOURSELF**

**Monday, 27 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

People don't like to be cheated. When someone is cheated, he gets angry when he realizes it. He gets angry and cross with that person saying, "He cheated and lied to me." But people mostly cheat themselves. They harm themselves. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla says in Qur'ān 'Aẓīmu sh-Sha'n "Yukhādī'ūna Llāha wa-huwa khādī'uhum wa-idhā qāmū ilā ṣ-ṣalati qāmū kusālā yurā'ūna n-nāsa" (4:142), "wa-mā yakhda'ūna illā anfusahum" (2:9). They want to cheat Allāh. But Allāh is not in need of anything from you. Neither your worship, nor your right or wrong deeds, nothing affects Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla. Only you lose. If you want to cheat Allāh, it is said in Qur'ān 'Aẓīmu sh-Sha'n, you will have cheated yourself.

If they get up for prayer, they do so lazily – that is if they pray. Back then who did pray they were some hypocrites. Now it's worse. People forget Allāh and don't accept Him. Allāh doesn't need them. "Yurā'ūna n-nās" (4:142). They are doing things only to look good in the eyes of people. But "wa-mā yakhda'ūna illā anfusahum wa-mā yash'urūn" (2:9). They are cheating themselves. They are not aware of it. They think they are smart cheating Allāh cheating people. Whereas their egos are harming themselves. When a man gets wholly cheated, he gets harmed of course. He gets harmed either materially or morally. And he does this harm to himself. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla can't be cheated.

Who think they cheat Him they cheat themselves. They are idiots. No

matter what wealth, what rank, what education they have got, it will be of no use. They will have cheated themselves.

May Allāh protect us from the evil of our egos. Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla created mankind in such a way that everything is a lesson. They should learn from everything. They should learn conduct and good manners so that their actions do not cause harm to themselves. At least they won't do useless things. Who knows the truth, will not even bother thinking about cheating Allāh and people. The harm comes to ourself.

Even if he harms others, the biggest harm will go to him. May Allāh protect us. May Allāh not separate us from the right way. May He show guidance to people because in this time the majority of people are like this. They think they are fooling others, that they are cunning in all aspects. While trying to cheat, they have mainly cheated themselves in worldly matters as well. They lose and fail in the eyes of others. And the biggest harm is to themselves. May Allāh protect us.

Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla when want something for people, He want good thing. But people they like to be, have something they thought they are doing good, they will be win something, they try to cheat people. But at the end this, they cheat themself. Especially they want to cheat Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla. In Qur’ān ‘Aẓīmu sh-Sha’n Allāh tells us because He create us, He know what we are. "Yukhādī’ūna Llāha wa-huwa khādī’uhum wa-idhā qāmū ilā ả- ṣalati qāmū kusālā yurā’ūna n-nās" (4:142), "wa-mā yakhda’ūna illā anfusahum" (2:9). Qur’ān ‘Aẓīmu sh-Sha’n Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla saying, they want to cheat Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla. And when they are going for praying, they are going lazy, by force, or to make people to see this people they are praying, they're doing good thing. They do this for cheating people. But nowadays they, people even not praying, not doing anything.

But Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla saying: "Wa-mā yakhda’ūna illā anfusahum" (2:9). Only they cheat themself. When they do, try to cheat Allāh. Allāh He is not in need for anything from you. If you pray, you pray for yourself. If you do charity, you do good thing all for yourself. But when

you are trying to cheat Allāh only... not sincere with praying, not believe in praying, you cheat yourself. You do it only in front of people. When people know that you are not praying – that time not praying but now worse, very worse than before. Because that time even, if not praying it will be problem for them but now most of people not praying, no problem. But they have another thing, which worse. So, what you do?

People they are angry for people who try to cheat them or cheat them. When somebody cheat you, you become real angry. "This said this and after I saw he is doing another thing." "He said to me he will meet me and I wait him hours. After he cheat me. He didn't come, just make like this." This is... When somebody doing for you this, you are very angry. So who try to cheat Allāh, and say Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla, Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla He said, "They cheat themselves." So it is worse, you cheat yourself. When other people cheat you, you are angry. When you cheat yourself you saw, you think you are clever, you are doing good thing. No. You do worse, because you have good chance to make good thing, but you cheat yourself and you make destroy what you do. So, Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla warning people not to try to do this, to be aware from themselves. Everything doing it must be pure for Allāh. When you do something, when it is pure, you are sincere. But if not pure, just for show, you cheat yourself and you will be get nothing. This is what human being's nature and now this time it is worse, and worse from another any time else.

Because this time, who claim they giving knowledge, they cheating people also. They give them not knowledge – ignorant, ignorancy. They give people to not accept their Creator not accept prophets. Even in who claim they are Muslim, they not accept also – some of them [not accept] ṣaḥābah, some of them awliyā' u Llāh, some of them muḥaddithīn. They have many kind of people they cheat them their self when they not accept this and they are loser.

Allāh keep us to be not to be cheated. To be with Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla, who nobody can cheat Him, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**110. YAWMU T-TARAWIYAH AND YAWMU 'ARAFAH**  
**Wednesday, 29 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.  
Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.  
Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The best thing is to remember Ākhirah and Allāh. During these blessed days remembering Allāh more means reading Qur'ān and making dhikr of Allāh. The 8th day, Yawmu t- Tarwiyah is a holy day. Hajjis go up to 'Arafāt today. Following the sunnah of our Prophet they get ready on Yawmu t-Tarwiyah by staying in Muzdalifah and then heading 'Arafāt. Of course, there is nothing left of old traditions and ways. They cancelled even what is wājib, not to mention what is sunnah. May Allāh protect us that they do not play with farḍ.

So this is the reason why they have these problems. Sunnah is important. Keeping sunnah is important. If you do as you like, you will have troubles. There will be no benefit. You will be deprived of thawāb. Therefore, they can go up and down as they like this year. But no one is able to travel. That is another issue. It is a lesson given by Allāh to people. Allāh is giving such a lesson. For people to learn from it, Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla is giving it but mankind doesn't understand. They don't want to understand. These are for the hajjis and there are no hajjis this year.

Important is that Yawmu t-Tarwiyah is a holy day. It is the day before 'Arafah. Who couldn't fast the nine days, it is very good to fast today and tomorrow, 8th and 9th. Who cannot do even that, should certainly fast on 'Arafah. Because our Prophet shallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam is saying that whoever fasts on the day of 'Arafah will ensure that his sins of the last

and the next year will be forgiven. May Allah bless it. So the more you do today for Allāh's pleasure, even if you don't make dhikr all day, say that everything you do is for Allāh's pleasure and not for dunyā, and pray that it is accepted. Of course, you should make ṣalawāt, recite Allāh and pray missed ṣalāh. Do charity and good deeds. This has big thawāb but not like on Yawmu 'Arafah.

On 'Arafah, you should do more than on other days. Yawmu t-Tarwiyah is a special day as well. May Allāh not deprive us of its thawāb, in shā'a Llah. And tomorrow is Yawmu 'Arafah. Insha Allah, there are important Takbīrs. It is the Sunnah of our Prophet on that day. There are Takbīrs after morning prayers, and after each Farḍ you make Takbīr.

Before saying astaghfirullah first Takbīr are made. Until 'Aṣr prayer on the fourth day of 'Id. We pray 'Aṣr and make Takbīr and it finishes with that. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla gave them as a reward to us. May Allāh not let us forget it. Because it should not be forgotten, But mostly we forget. Therefore, we should be careful.

We shouldn't forget Takbīr. And tomorrow is 'Arafah. As we said, people should try to fast. They should not mind if it is hot. It is beneficial both for your health and your spirituality, Insha Allah.

Also a thousand Ikhlāṣ Sharīf should be recited. We should dedicate them to our Prophet, ṣaḥābah, mashāyikh, and deceased ones. When it is dedicated to them, the more it reaches, for each of them we receive equal thawāb. Thousands and millions of thawāb come, in shā'a Llāh. May these days be blessed and be a means for goodness. May we be protected from shayṭān's evil and worldly troubles, Insha Allah.

Alhamdulilah we are in day of eight of Dhū l-Hijjah. It is also very special day. This day which pilgrims, ḥajjī, they are must be in Makkah, today they are going to 'Arafāt. But 'Arafāt it is far. For this, Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam, sunnah of Prophet ṣalla Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam, go through Muzdalifah. Staying this night in Muzdalifah. Tomorrow continue to Jabal 'Arafāt, place 'Arafāt, Jabal 'Arafāt and Jabal Raḥmah, 'Arafāt place for staying until night, until Maghrib. They become Ḥajjī,

which it is obligatory for Muslim who has condition as he has enough money, he has health is okay. For lady, they can also, they need more [required] thing. But for men who has this and can go, it is open. Not like these days – if you have everything but they are not allow it for you to go – not for this year, other year also. This year Allāh make for whole Muslim to not go. Also this is lesson for these people who was making difficult for Hajji, who coming from long place, long distance. And they treat them as not human being, only human being which they are citizen.

So, this year it is like this to... if they understand. Many people they not understand lesson or not lesson. They don't have any understanding. But what our subject about this day, it is blessed day, before 'Arafah day. 'Arafah day tomorrow that is more valuable than today, but this day also very valuable [compared] to for another day. So in this day, in shā'a Llāh, we mention Allāh, make dhikr of Allāh, make reading Qur'ān, making praying, and giving charity. And everything you do, you intend: what I'm walking, I'm going, coming, – all this for sake of Allāh, for helping people, for helping Muslim, for helping good people or for humanity. All this what not for humanity, for Allāh I do everything. Because intention is important also. Allāh will reward you, Insha Allah.

But most important – tomorrow 'Arafah day. Today also who fast it is good. Allāh reward more than other normal day. But tomorrow Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam saying, Yawmu 'Arafah it is like... Allāh forgive one year before and one year after if we fasting tomorrow. This it is very important. Who can, we mustn't miss this. And there is also to make Takbīr. Beginning from tomorrow after Fajr until fourth day of 'Īd until 'Aṣr. This takbīr before astaghfiru Llāh, immediately after as-Salāmu 'alaykum – Allāhu Akbar, Allāhu Akbar, lā ilāha illā Llāh wa-Llāhu Akbar. This Takbīr until fourth day. Insha Allah, many time people they forget. This for reward from Allāh for us. Every Takbīr Allāh reward us.

He know every, He giving everything. And He is Generous for 'Īd, He give us this also, He give us more reward, in shā'a Llāh. And also reading thousand times Sūratu l-Ikhlās, "Qul huwa Llāhu Aḥad" (112:1), and give as a present for Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam, for whole



Prophets, for whole Ahlu l-Bayt, Aṣḥāb, ‘Ulamā’, Shuhadā’, Awliyā’, for our ancestor, for whole Muslim and Muslimah. Allāh reward you for each one as much He reward them. This is also big reward for us. Before ‘Īd and ‘Īd, in ‘Īd also who can slaughter, Allāh also give for each hair – reward, Allāh, for who slaughter. And to, in ‘Īd no fasting in ‘Īd. You can eat from your, what you slaughter. Also sunnah to make ifṭār with this.

So, Allāh make it blessed for all of our Muslim and Muslimah, our brothers, sisters. In whole world we are wishing long life, happy life with imān, Islām and more reward for you in dunyā and Ākhirah also. Allāh keep you safe from every badness, from every illness, from bad eyes, magic, shayṭān, jinn. Even, the most important thing to keep us safe from our ego. Because our ego make it the worst than of all this. Allāh keep us and reward us, Insha Allah. Thank you for all of you.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**111. ON THIS SPECIAL DAY**  
**Thursday, 30 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.  
Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.  
Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Happy Yawmu 'Arafah to us today. It is one of the holy days of the year. No hajj is complete without it. It comes once a year, and if someone going to hajj is not present at 'Arafāt, he cannot become hajjī. For other places of worship, it can be postponed or done on behalf of someone who has an excuse. But without going to 'Arafāt, it is not possible. Our Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam says, "Al-Ḥajju 'Arafah." – Ḥajj is 'Arafah.

It is a good reason for people to stay there, to put on their ihrām, remember Ākhirah, detach from this world and direct themselves to Allāh. It is farḍ (obligatory). For those who can do it, it is farḍ. Most people say, "We can do it later." You should do it while there is the chance. You shouldn't miss it. It is a matter of destiny, who are meant to do it will do it. If not meant – there are many people who live in Makkah and have never made hajj. We cannot understand the favours and actions of Allāh. Such matters of destiny are from His knowledge. Nothing happens if it is not meant to happen. Today we ask here that we are included in the du'ā', Insha Allah. May it be a means to goodness. May your prayers be accepted, Insha Allah.

Of course, among our duties today we have a thousand Ikhlās in addition to the fasting. Then you can make tawḥīd, a thousand ṣalawāt and astaghfiru Llāh. "Lā ilāha illā Llāhu waḥdahu lā sharīka lahu, lahu l-mulku wa-lahu l-ḥamdu, yuḥyī wa-yumītu wa-huwa 'alā kulli shay'in qadīr," – this too. "Lā ḥawla wa-lā quwwata illā biLlāhi l-'aliyyi l-'aẓīm,"

- also this. Anything can be recited. Everyone should do it.

But there are more important things, giving charity and doing goodness for people. It is more important to make someone happy, to give peace to someone's heart. It has big thawāb and reward. As we have said, all your worship is useful for yourself but when it is also useful to others, Allāh is happy and our Prophet is happy. When you make mu'mins and poor ones happy, you are accepted near Allāh.

We should keep our respect for these days. We should forgive. Even if it is hard for our ego, forgiving is a good thing. If we forgive people, Allāh will forgive us. Because no servant is faultless. He will forgive our mistakes on Resurrection Day for the honour of today, in shā'a Llāh. May Allāh bless these days. These are very holy days. Good deeds bring so much thawāb. Allāh says, "I will give you a thousand, a hundred thousand times the thawāb for one kindness." We should remember these days. If someone made a mistake, we should forgive it. Because people make mistakes. If we forgive others, Allāh will forgive us. That is an important thing. Sayyidunā 'Abdu l-Qādir al-Jīlānī made khuṭbah, the shortest khuṭbah. He said, "Feeding a hungry man is better than building a thousand mosques." This can be. The thawāb given by Allāh cannot be imagined or comprehended. You do a useless thing and think it is a small thing and then think it is over. May Allāh protect us, a bad thing can happen to you as well. Because of goodness and charity, you will be saved from it. And you will earn a big reward in Ākhirah.

May Allāh forgive all of us. May today be blessed. May His barakah be upon us, Insha Allah.

Alhamdulilah, we are today - 'Arafat. We are time of 'Arafat. which 'Arafat [is] one day a year. In this day - ḥajj, pilgrimage. This one [pilgrimage] real one. Many people they make pilgrimage by themselves. You go there you can be ḥajjī, pilgrimage [pilgrim]. You go that side maybe, hundred place for non-believer they said, "If you go there you become pilgrimage [pilgrim]." This is human being, they invented, invention. But real one [is] only one Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla, He say about

this day. And it is not day like Christmas or like New Year. There is... It is changing through year, but it is known by Arabic calendar, moon calendar. So it is... Prophet ﷺ saying, "Al-Ḥajju 'Arafah."

This time until Maghrib you must be in this 'Arafāt in Makkah – you become ḥajjī. If you are out of border of 'Arafāt, whole day you are there, you will be not be ḥajjī. You must be inside border of 'Arafāt.

And it is this year very strange thing happened. Very few people attending for ḥajj, for 'Arafāt. But, Insha Allah, Allāh, give us barakat of 'Arafāt. We are... Here also we have something to do. This bless of this day coming for whole Ummah.

Of course we are doing Takbīr and we making fasting, and we also thousand time Sūratu l-Iklās, lā ilāha illā Llāh a thousand time, astaghfirullah a thousand time. Many thing you can do until Maghrib. Allāh accept, in shā'a Llāh, from you .

And more important also thing – to give happiness for believer, for mu'min, for mu'minah, not to make them unhappy, sad because it is special day. Maybe other day, other time, you can do, but you must remember today, Day of 'Arafāt, 'Arafah [on] which Allāh accept du'ā'. And maybe you make a small charity for poor people, you will be reward[ed] which you cannot imagine what Allāh He will give you for this. For this, maybe sometime is more reward you have from [than] making from morning to evening worshipping – when for one charity you make happiness for people, you put happiness in heart of people, when Allāh He happy when poor people they are happy, they have happiness in their heart , Allah happy that time . Prophet ﷺ also happy at that time.

We must also forgive. Maybe somebody make wrong with you, knowing, or not maybe not knowing most of time. We must forget, forgive. Because human being, they have, every time they have mistake, they have wrong thing to do, knowing or without knowing. So if we forgive, Allāh forgive

us. If not forgive, Allāh also maybe not forgive us. He said, "You not forgive this poor people, also I will not forgive you."

So it is very important every time but especially for sake of this day, we must be more careful, more generous, as, if we have anything we can do, we must do this. But if not doing, you lose many thing. And it is advice for whole people and first for myself because it is sometime when become angry we don't know what we are doing, we are doing wrong thing. Somebody must tell us. For this we are, we are telling myself first, to forgive, to ask forgiveness from Allāh for us also.

Because Sayyidunā ‘Abdu l-Qādir Gīlānī Hazretleri, he make one khuṭbah, Jum‘ah khuṭbah. It was shortest khuṭbah in... Mawlānā Shaykh was laughing for me – I am making short khuṭbah but Sayyidunā ‘Abdu l-Qādir Gīlānī he made the shortest one he once make. He go to minbar and saying, "It‘āmu jā‘ī in khayrun min binā‘i alfa jāmi‘in." To feed hungry one it is better than you do thousand mosque. And it is maybe three more, chapter, verses he make it and come down for khuṭbah. But important thing this is to, maybe you feed one hungry one, Allāh reward you more than thousand mosque you build. This is very important.

We must be careful. We must be especially days of... blessed day, especially this day, ‘Arafah day, Allāh accept our du‘ā’ with who standing in ‘Arafāt and asking for forgiveness, for asking for health and wealth and happiness, Insha Allah, and strong imān for all of us, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**112. MAKE YOUR 'ĪD NICE**

**Friday, 31 July 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Happy 'Īd. It is a feast appointed for us by Allāh. There are two 'Īds: 'Īdu l-Fīṭr and this 'Īdu l-Aḏḥā. They are holidays given to people, to Muslims, by Allāh. Certainly they are the means to goodness. They are something celebrated only for Allāh. To be happy on 'Īd is the duty of a Muslim. By the wisdom of Allāh, this feast is different. They call so many other days a holiday. None of them is equal to this feast. Even Muslims, who otherwise have nothing to do with religion, celebrate 'Īd in a different way because they don't say mubārak but instead they say celebrate. They celebrate it. Celebration also comes from honouring. They honour it. They are seeing what Allāh gave – as honourable. They are seeing it as holy.

Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla made this feast valuable to everyone who says he is Muslim. And if they have a tiny bit of belief in their hearts, may Allāh strengthen it with its barakah, in shā'a Llāh. It will be strengthened, in shā'a Llāh. So it [their belief] is not at zero. It's above zero. Therefore, these feasts are blessed and we should be happy. Of course, they are not like it was before. Before, people were not able to go somewhere. Everyone stayed in his village, at home. They didn't have these opportunities to go from one place to another, to make a vacation. Everyone would gather together, neighbors, relatives, and friends. They would buy toys for the children. Children nowadays are fed up with toys. Back then, they didn't have this. They used to wait for 'Īd. New clothes, new shoes. People liked it more then. But even if people do not appreciate

them so much now because they always get them, still there is something in 'Īd for them. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla gave it. No one can take away the beauty it has. May Allāh bless it.

And our Prophet says decorate the feasts. How can you decorate it? With candles and lights? That is okay too. But real decoration is to make takbīr, tahlīl, taḥmīd for your Ākhirah. These are the decorations of 'Īd. Our Prophet says you should make it. You will earn more. You will reach more happiness. May Allāh protect Islām and Muslims for the honour of today. Most people have troubles now. For the honour of this 'Īd, we ask for goodness and health from Allāh. May Allāh protect us from the problems of this world.

Who repent and ask forgiveness from Allāh, certainly Allāh will protect them. It is not a joke. It is a big weapon in our hands to repent and beg Allāh.

Insha Allah, we will be under protection. And next year, as Mawlānā used to say... We are living at the end of times. Anything can happen in this world. In shā'a Llāh, next year Mahdī 'alayhi s-salām may appear. As we said, it is possible in this world. If Allāh says, it will happen. Nothing is hard for Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla. In shā'a Llāh, by next year everyone will become Muslim.

We are, alḥamdulillah, in 'Īd which it is gift from Allāh for us. Allāh give us two 'Īd feasts to be happy: one, Ramaḍān 'Īd and one, 'Īdu l-Adḥā, this – from today until four days [from] now. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla happy for people they are happy with this. And, subḥāna Llāh, Allāh make it since Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam everybody [is] happy with 'Īd. They have special thing for 'Īd.

Even who are not practicing, not doing anything from religion – we have many people like this especially in this island they finished their – no any religion – but when 'Īd coming, they are coming, putting, dressing, making good dress, and going to visit other people, celebrate 'Īd. This is from Allāh's miracle for people who are believer, Muslim. They respect

even they don't have any practice, anything to do, still they are, saying for this 'Īd to be blessed.

When they say to [an]other, "Blessed 'Īd" they said to other people - "Good 'Īd". And there is many occasion, they call it also 'feast' but no one can reach one percent from this 'Īd what they celebration. It's everybody celebrate. And from this, even very small thing, they have the respect or they saying "This 'Īd" and they going to visit each other, it's also very small belief, īmān, in their heart still. From this can be come again big īmān, in shā'a Llāh, for whole people.

And Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla saying: "Make your 'Īd to be nice." How to make this? Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam saying make takbīr - Allāhu Akbar, tahlīl - lā ilāha illā Llāh, taḥmīd - alḥamdulillah. Other things also can be, you can put in 'Īd, more barakah for you, more happiness. This 'Īd for our soul and for our body also. Two of them together coming. When make this takbīr, tahlīl, taḥmīd come more barakah for you and for Muslim, Insha Allah.

Of course 'Īd not like before, when before 40, 30, 40 years, maybe more. Before 40 years it was completely different because there was no such a thing like these days. In 'Īd they was buying new clothes, wearing new clothes, shoes. And, but these days they have everything. Or even toys, children they buy toys in 'Īd. And it was not so easy to travel from place to place. So everybody they are in their city or in their village. So everybody when 'Īd coming they celebrate and going to each other to meet each other, be most, you can feel real 'Īd. But this days they don't have this, Even with this, also miracle of Allāh, still people knowing 'Īd, and they celebrate 'Īd.

Allāh give us for this blessed day, holy day, from His barakah and keep us safe from every badness. Especially this days we are living in, end of time. And everything, every day a new thing coming. But, alḥamdulillah, we are know what will happen after this. After this what happen? Insha Allah, Sayyidunā l-Mahdī 'alayhi s-salām coming. This time what Allāh want, it is easy to be. Everything can be. We are living in world, nothing,



you don't say: "This cannot be." Everything can be. For this, we are hoping, Insha Allah, next year we can be with Sayyidunā l-Mahdī ‘alayhi s-salām. It is not diffucult for Allāh. And we ask for this, Insha Allah.

Allāh keep us safe until meet him and to be with him, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**113. WITH THE BARAKAH OF MAWLĀNĀ**  
**Saturday, 1 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Happy 'Īd to our brothers again. Those who came here, mā shā'a Llāh, made qurbān on the first day. With 'Īd and Jum'ah we were very busy. We were busy for the pleasure of Allāh and won't go wasted. The more suffering we have in this world for Allāh's pleasure, the more rewards there are for mu'min. Our Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam said, "I am surprised every matter in the life of a mu'min all lead to goodness." When there is something good, there is prosperity. Even if it looks like harm, it is also good. Nothing of a believer goes wasted. Even if you have a scratch, Allāh will reward you for it. A mu'min should know this. When you know this, you are more at peace and more content with what Allāh gives. You don't object. Who are with mashāyikh also are happier and content. Everything that comes is lighter for them.

Forty-five years ago from now there was a brother from Tripoli. News came that a man shot and killed his two sons in a traffic incident. Mawlānā went there immediately. He was an emotional man and full of anger. With the help of Mawlānā his heart cooled down. Mawlānā eased his pain, shukr to Allāh. And nearly thirty years ago we had a pious ḥājjah auntie. She just passed away too. She lost her husband and son. Her husband and only son died in a car accident. Mawlānā reached her as well. People used to say she wouldn't survive, she wouldn't live longer than a month or end up in a mental ward. Again with the help of Mawlānā, she let it go. He eased her pain and was a means for her to leave this world with imān. For years without feeling that pain, shukr to Allāh,

she was saying that Mawlānā saw her as his sister. And she lived with that love and barakah hoping to be together with him in Paradise. When there is this strength of faith, everything is accepted as Allāh's decree. And its rewards are given. In the time of our Prophet as well, when there were martyrs in jihād, everyone would be happy that they were all in Paradise near Allāh. Therefore, despite the pain being so great, when there is imān, Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla gives its reward. She was a pious woman and was awliyā'. She reached the maqām of awliyā' with the help of Mawlānā and his barakah. May Allāh raise her maqām. Insha Allah she is in Paradise. Because she was always saying, "We will be in Paradise. You won't leave me." Insha Allah, she won't leave us out of Paradise. Because she is a person of Paradise. We will meet in Paradise, Insha Allah.

Today, alḥamdulillah, second day of 'Īd. More people, yesterday it was many thing to do for people: salātu l-'Īd, after 'Īd somebody to must slaughter, after also Jum'ah. It was blessed day, Jum'ah day, Jum'ah praying and visiting little bit. Today, al-ḥamdu liLlāh, more free. Everything Allāh reward us. In this for mu'min people, for believer people, who believe in Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla and Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam everything reward, nothing going empty. Nothing without, not useless. All thing what you do – if you suffer or you are happy, you are ill, you are healthy – all this Allāh reward you. Nothing going without reward.

Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam saying even one small thing can make you, hurt you, Allāh, even this He reward you from this. Who know this and believe in this, life become more easy for him. Because most of people, they are complaining, "We are suffering ,from this, from that." If they have real belief and be patient and this is coming from Allāh Allāh will reward more [than] from complaining people. People what they used to complain, because they don't have strong belief. When somebody know strong belief, he believe everything coming from Allāh. And he will reward for this, he can be keep quiet. And this also, especially for ṭariqah people, they are more lucky from other people. For other people all time complaining from what happened for economy, for health, for this, for

that, for everything – not remembering Ākhirah, not remembering Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla, Prophet ṣalla Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam, what they are saying, what... They are asking for people, for everything, for asking, "What is your opinion for this? What we can do for this?" But not asking for Ākhirah, "What we can do for Ākhirah?" For this, who following murshid, mashāyikh, even very bad thing sometimes happen. With Mawlānā Shaykh's barakah, this people they was survive and continue their life. There is two examples for this. One, before maybe it was nearly 45 years ago, around '76 or something like this. That time we was in Beirut, Mawlānā was in Beirut and... Maybe before, ya'nī, around this 35-36 year ago. We hear somebody phoning from, we was in Beirut, Tripoli, maybe 80 kilometres from Beirut. They said there is one murīd he has big follower, they are like a big tribe, respected one, strong one. They said there is two of his son, one shot them. From traffic problem he shoot them. Both of them they pass away. They coming this news for Mawlānā. Mawlānā he went to Tripoli. And this one very strong one, he can be kill all this family for other people. Mawlānā was speaking, making him calm. Because he was waiting for Mawlānā, what we can do, what... Mawlānā he make him to become calm and he not doing anything. This is, ya'nī, impossible for this man to be quiet. Two of his son and he was liking them too much. And his... happened this without, only for nothing. So with barakah of Mawlānā, he say this, "Innā liLlāhi wa-innā ilayhi rājī'ūn (2:156). This coming from Allāh this is test for me," he was quiet.

Second one, for 30 year ago. One lady from Turkey, also her husband and her son, they make traffic accident. Both of them, they pass away. Also Mawlānā he went to her and she was really loving too much [her] only one son, and husband very good man. He's real very very good man. She was, people they said she would not survive, this lady. Maybe one month after she can pass away or go to mental house for this. But Mawlānā with his barakah, he give her this. She is believer. When she... Mawlānā speak to her, she was happy what Mawlānā saying, "You are like my sister." His sister, my auntie Zahra Hanım. "You are like her, you are in Jannah with us." And your son and husband also will be with us." From since that time she was, alḥamdulillah, nothing... but she was very sincere, strong

believer.

And she passed away yesterday. On very holy day Jum'ah and 10th of Dhū l-Hijjah. And what Mawlānā was saying it was real and real she was beloved one for Allāh. Thirty year she was happy, every time repeating this, what Mawlānā tell her about her son and her husband and for her. She said also every time, some people they forget but she all time saying this: 'If not Mawlānā saying this, not giving support me from this, I will never survive.' She was all time thankful for Mawlānā, for awliyā'u Llāh. Allāh make her... She was saying, "In shā'a Llāh, don't forget me, take me to Jannah." But i think she can take us to Jannah. She is very big awliyā'u Llāh. Insha Allah we make, now she, they are making janāzah, we make ghā'ib janāzah for her, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

114.

## KING OF KINGS

Sunday, 2 August 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Today is the third day of the holy days of 'Īd. Of these holy days Yawmu 'Arafah is the most blessed, and after that, the first day of 'Īd, second day of 'Īd. All of these four days are valuable in the presence of Allāh. They are made as a feast for us. It is both a physical feast in that people congratulate each other, visit others, and give presents, take care of the poor and the elderly. And it is spiritual, there are other than material presents, there are more valuable spiritual presents. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla prepares such presents for us that we have no way to evaluate them.

Dunyā is like this that we were waiting for 'Īd, and now it is almost over. It's the third day and soon it will be over too. These are all transitory, not permanent things. It is here and after a moment it's over. Summer comes and goes, winter also. Life goes too. What remains, is what was made ready for life in Ākhirah. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla promised the mu'min servants all goodness. He promised this to all mankind. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem. Ayyuha n- nās, "tūbū ilā Llāhi jamī'a" (24:31). "O people, repent to Allāh all of you." White or yellow or unbeliever, He doesn't distinguish between them. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla is addressing all mankind and saying to repent. Repent for the mistakes you have made. Who is not Muslim does not know how to make istighfār but they know tawbah. When they make tawbah, they repent and come to Allāh's way. Unbelievers are held accountable from that moment. Nothing from before remains valid. Our Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam said, "Al-

Islām yajubbu mā qablah." Īmān, belief erases everything that came before. A man starts again from a blank page.

Therefore, Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla doesn't oppress people. People oppress each other. Allāh forgives all our sins, wrong actions, everything you can think of. "Laysa ba‘da l-kufri dhanb." There is no bigger sin than kufr. The biggest sin is kufr. kufr is bigger than all sins. If you leave kufr and turn to Allāh, Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla will not question you about your past. You will start from zero. Therefore, Allāh's mercy is great. A man does wrong to himself and he does right to himself. May Allāh let us do the right. May we deserve the rewards of these valuable days, Insha Allah.

Alḥamdulilah, we are living in blessed, holy days, especially from Yawmu ‘Arafah. It is the highest, blessed day. After [that] first day of ‘Īd – tenth of Dhū l-Hijjah. After yesterday, Yawmu n-Naḥr – first day Yawmu n-Naḥr – to slaughter. Second day calling Yawmu l-Qarr it is everybody finished from qurbān, finished from... Who in ḥajj finished from ‘Arafāt, ramiy jamarāt, slaughter, and he come out from iḥrām. It is settle day meaning, Yawmu l-Qarr. It is also blessed after first day of ‘Īd, second day as well. After [that] third and fourth also blessed. But the most blessed [are the ones] before this days.

But Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla also, He is giving us this feast. Allāh, He put this feast for Muslim. And Muslim, they are happy with ‘Īd. They celebrate. Everybody celebrate. Who practice and not practice, all they are celebrate. And also there is spiritual celebration for ‘Īd. Allāh give gift, gift, precious gift not like dunyā or this life gift. This life gift – it is very short. We was waiting for ‘Īd, for Dhū l-Hijjah, for Dhū l-Qa‘dah, Dhū l-Hijjah, after Muḥarram. Quickly coming. Now third day of ‘Īd – it will be finished. Summer, it will be finished. Days like this. Life it will be finished. But what is not finished, what Allāh gave us from His gifts, forever it will be, Insha Allah. And this in special day.

He is King of kings – Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla, whole universe for Him. He is giving for who... Sending angels [He is] asking: "Who asking something, I will give him. What they want, I will give them. Look, go and look for this people." So this also, very blessed days. You must be ask from Allāh

every good thing, in shā'a Llāh. And it is for, especially must ask for forgiveness. And Allāh give this for whole human being, not only for Muslim. He said to them: "O human being, ayyuha n-nās, "tūbū ilā Llāhi jamī'a" (24:31), ask for repent from Allāh to forgive you to, what you done before. If you ask for forgiveness, Allāh, will forgive you, and give you – changing, what you do bad to good. And who they don't have any belief, He accept them, even they are ninety year or eighty years, whole life who is non-believer but when they asking – doing every bad thing – but when they asking from Allāh forgiveness and accepting Him and become mu'min – Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam saying: "What they done before it is finished. Allāh not asking." Beginning from zero from that time.

Even they die after five minute, also they will be pure one. This is mercy of Allāh. He, encourage people to accept Him, to believe [in order] to reward them. He don't want to punish them. People, human being they are oppress themselves. Allāh not oppressing anybody. And Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam saying in ḥadīth: "To Islām – removing what they before, what they done, they are not asked." They will not ask whatever you done. You will be beginning from first, from one step – continue. In dunyā they don't have this law is knowing what in heart, He If anybody they... But Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla, because He is knowing what is in heart He accept who He know who is sincere or not sincere – doing this for Allāh or not doing this for Allāh. If he is sincere and accepting not [doing it] only to cheat people, it will be safe. This is our Lord. He is most merciful. We must be happy, because He not looking for small thing. He giving us chance to repent, to ask for forgiveness, to forgive us. And when forgive us, He, changing bad action for reward for us. This is also from His, generosity.

Allāh accept our 'ibādah, our 'īd, Insha Allah. And we wait for reward, here and hereafter, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**115. HURRY FOR TWO THINGS**

**Tuesday, 4 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

"Ajjilū bi-ṣ-ṣalāti qabla l-fawt, wa-‘ajjilū bi-t-tawbati qabla l-mawt." This means, hurry to pray before its time is up. Make your ṣalāh. Pray while in dunyā so that it is not left for Ākhirah. The most worthy of prayers is the one made on time and made in jamā'ah (congregation). You can't reach its value afterwards. Our Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa- sallam says if you miss a prayer and do it afterwards, you will not be able to reach its value even if you pray all your life. Therefore, we should know its worth.

Most people don't pray. They don't look at the time, whether it's early or late. They just don't care. But this is important. Ṣalāh comes ahead of other important things. People say they are busy and leave praying to the end. And then they forget it. Of course, praying is the top priority thing to do. It is the most important thing both for the benefits of this world and for Ākhirah. People don't know the value of praying. They say they are smart. As long as they don't know its value, they are not smart. Therefore, we should pay attention to praying.

Also, repent before you die. You should ask forgiveness from Allāh for mistakes and sins you made before you die so that He forgives you. If you die before repenting, it won't be accepted in Ākhirah. You will be punished. Punishment will be given to you. There is no guarantee of life for people. No guarantee that you will live for a hundred, seventy or eighty years. Therefore, hurry up.

It is good to hurry in good deeds. Haste is not normally a good thing. You should stop and think. But in these matters, you don't have to think. The time will be up and life will be over. Therefore, you should hurry. Because your age is not important. Death doesn't look at anything. Everyone has a time allotted for living. Allāh's will is so. A reason occurs and because of that reason death comes. A man passes away to Ākhirah. Some people die instantly. It is worse. Some die of illness. And when they have sickness, their sins are forgiven. That's the benefit of an illness. If they are without sin, their rank increases.

May Allāh forgive our faults. May Allāh forgive all of us. We should ask forgiveness every day as we have many mistakes and faults. And today one of our brothers, Tahir Efendi from Berlin, passed away. He wasn't too old but his life was this much. At 45 years, he suffered a lot from an illness. That illness raised his rank, with Allāh's permission. May Allāh make his maqām higher. When our brothers pass away, Mawlānā Shaykh Nāẓim meets them for sure. He doesn't leave them alone. Therefore, they pray that you are given a home better than the one you have. May it be a better home, a better place than the one in dunyā, Insha Allah.

They say, I don't know if ḥadīth or saying or a poem like, " 'Ajjilū bi-ṣ-ṣalāti qabla l-fawt, wa- 'ajjilū bi-t-tawbati qabla l-mawt." Meaning: be hurry to pray before the time going on... not losing... If you pray Zuhr you must pray in time, between zuhr since, until 'Aṣr. Now zuhr one o'clock until quarter to five, quarter to five. In this time don't make it ten to five – it's finished. You lose very big favour, very big reward. This is for whole people. But people nowadays they are not looking for, even they are not praying. Not only looking to be hurry to not make time of praying going out, they are completely not praying. But this is from ignorance of people. They thought praying it is not important. Work, what they do for dunyā, it is most important. But this is very wrong thing. The most important work, business, for us [is] to pray five times. This is the most important thing. It must be top of list. Because when you not praying, everything [has] no benefit. And when you miss time, this reward of this time – if you pray whole life for only for one time, you cannot reach this reward.

But of course you can make it – you pray later, better [than] to make you pray in Ākhirah. Ākhirah most difficult to pray there. And praying, ṣalāh, it is the pillar of Islām, religion. And people if they know what it is benefit from this, they will be very careful for praying, to not lose anything from praying. And there is many people also they praying – not praying sunnah, not praying nāfilah. Also they are losing. They are also ignorant people. They not knowing value of praying. So, this is saying you must be hurry to pray.

And " 'Ajjilū bi-t-tawbati qabla l-mawt." And be hurry to repent before death. Death it is not looking for age. "I am young and still have maybe sixty years, seventy years I can live. So later I will be repent and ask for forgiveness." No. You cannot guarantee you will live this. Allāh He put for everyone – age. And everyone he has counted breaths and what he will eat, and what he will drink. Everything, "Wa-kullu shay'in 'indahū bi-miqdār" (13:8). Everything in Qur'ān 'Aẓīmu sh-Sha'n Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla saying. Everything they have, they put for you there – "This is for you. You cannot take more." So, and you don't know. You feel you are good, and suddenly finish. Some of them they have illness, they become sick and after they be die, be dying.

But most of people without even old people, they don't know when they will pass away. So, this is two thing be hurry for them. In Islām hurry, to be hurry, it is not so good. But for good thing, it is good to be hurry for this, not leave it. "I will make it later. I will pray later, I will be repent later. Now I am very young. No need to repent." If you, they have mind they can repent every day. Allāh acceptaccept. Every day you must repent because we all of us we have mistake, we have sin. Every day Allāh accept repent. Not saying, "Don't repent until you become before death." No.

Every day you must to be clean yourself from this dirty. And Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla He is reward this people.

And some of them with illness, some of them with suddenly, they pass away. Allāh keep us awake and we hurry in this thing, Insha Allah. Insha

Allah we also pray janāzah ghā'iban. One our from brothers he pass away – he not so old. He was one year suffering from illness and this illness making... If somebody he has sin, Allāh clean with illness. If no sin , He make him maqām higher. Insha Allah, make him in highest place. And when some from murīd pass away, Mawlānā he make him, he meet him there. So he will be happy. And there is a saying: Allāh change his house for a better house. For his position better than this dunyā, Insha Allah. Allāh make his maqām 'ālī (high), Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**116. OPPRESSION IS DARKNESS**

**Wednesday, 5 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

It is probably a ḥadīth: "Az-zulmu zulumāt." Oppression is darkness, it is evil. Oppression is something with a bad ending. This is the end of times that we are living in and it is full of oppression. Oppression is all over the world. Some people think that we will be under oppression forever. This will not happen. Allāh says the result of oppression cannot be good. "Az-zulmu lā yadūmu wa-in dāma dammar." Oppression doesn't last. It exists only until a certain time. If it continues, it destroys everything. We are seeing this now. Everywhere...

Some big oppression happened yesterday afternoon. The whole world was shocked. Everyone is wondering what happened in Beirut, Lebanon. Great oppression is happening over there. No right is given to the people who follow the way of Allāh. People who have no connection to religion oppress those who have. There are many types of movements in the Islāmic world now other than Ahlu s-Sunnah. These others are oppressive. Muslims who are from Ahlu s-Sunnah do not oppress. The Ottomans did not oppress. They helped everywhere. They reached everywhere and helped. People are frustrated even to fly there now. Ottomans helped even these people. They helped everyone. Therefore, their name is pure. Except for them, all who came afterwards made oppression.

Who follows the way of the ancestors will be like them, Insha Allah. Who helps, Allāh will help him. Helping the oppressed is beneficial first to

ourselves, then to them. And they always look and see we have these people as our leaders. May Allāh be pleased with them. And curse the others because they are not doing good. Everything is done by oppression. They think they will benefit from their oppression. They won't. It will last until a certain time and then their time will be over. And if they don't repent, they will end up in Hell. Therefore, these events...

We are seeing various things at the end of times; things we could not have imagined, are happening. Since 15-20 years these events have been occurring often. These are signs that we live in the end of times. We are living in the time that our Prophet told us about. In the end it will be good for us, Insha Allah. It's good for the innocent and patient ones, in shā'a Llāh. It will be good. They will win, Insha Allah. May Allāh protect Islām and the Muslims and those who are on the right way. And may Allāh show guidance to those who are not on the right way.

There is a saying, Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam saying: "Az-ẓulmu ẓulumāt." "Oppression, it is darkness." Darkness, many darkness meaning. Ẓulm, it is become... What becomes [of] an oppression? Only you can get darkness. Nothing else. You cannot find good thing for oppression. We are living time – end of time. This oppression everywhere in world. More and more everybody try to oppress other people, to control them, to control this world, to control everything. They want only for themselves, not for other people also.

And there is a saying: "Az-ẓulmu lā yadūmu wa-in dāma dammar." Oppression cannot be going all time. If it's going, it will be destroy – where it is oppression, they destroy everything. Nothing left. This what happen in whole this Middle East country. They have oppression and they destroy all nation, house, cities, village. Nothing left, all destroy and still oppression not finished, still destroying. And people they was asking, wondering what happened yesterday in Lebanon, Beirut. It was real, amazing thing what we see. But this is from oppression of people they are claiming Islām but they are only...

Islām – no oppression in Islām. Islām – mercy. The real Muslim – they are peaceful people. They are not doing anything. Just this people whole time coming on them, making every bad thing for them. But, because they know no need to fight – Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa- sallam saying: "Don't throw yourself in danger." Because this people, they don't have mercy. They can kill you, kill your family. They don't have any mercy, no value for human being. So Muslim people, millions of Muslim in Lebanon, just silent, not doing a thing, only asking for forgiveness from Allāh, help from Allāh. And this oppression people, they thought they will be forever there. It will be not forever. This cannot be forever – what they are doing. And this is...

Maybe people they thinking it is terrible but everything Allāh make in wisdom. Allah saying: " ‘Asā an takrahū shay’an wa-huwa khayrun lakum" (2:216). "Maybe you are not happy with what happened, but it is good for you." So for people of, our people in Lebanon and other place, don't worry from what happened. This is... It must be happen for, because we are living in end of time. We are living... What happened, very weird thing happening since twenty or fifteen year. Very quickly, thing happening. Before you cannot imagine, even if you somebody tell you it will be like this, you are laughing. Mawlānā was saying many thing but people not taking care of what he saying.

But it is time Allāh revenge from what they done for oppressing people, especially who are in right way, way of Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa- sallam, accepting Ahlu l-Bayt, and accepting whole Ṣaḥābah. Because now there is who – somebody not accepting Ahlu l-Bayt, and other not accepting Ṣaḥābah. This both not good. The poor people, peaceful people, who are following what Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa- sallam and his Khulafā’ until last Ottoman Sulṭān.

They are was in this way, way Ahlu s-Sunnah wa-l-Jamā’ah and Madhhab and Ṭarīqah. All this must be. Who saying something about Ṭarīqah, about Madhhab – this Allāh send His revenge on them. They must be careful. This is not joke. You cannot hide from Allāh. We only we can... we cannot go fighting with them. Only we praying to be safe this

people, our people, Insha Allah, and give hidāyah for this who are claiming they are Muslim and not accepting anything. Not accepting anything - no they don't believe at all.

But we are, alḥamdulillah, we are believing. Ahlu s-Sunnah wa-l-Jamā'ah believing of Ṣaḥābah, Ahlu l-Bayt, Awliyā'u Llāh, Madhhab, Ṭarīqah. And we, our belief it will be happen this before Qiyāmah and the most what we wait for Sayyidunā l-Mahdī 'alayhi s-salām and Sayyidunā 'Īsā 'alayhi s-salām. This is real belief of Ahlu s-Sunnah wa-l-Jamā'ah. Who not believe this, they are not from Ahlu s-Sunnah wa-l-Jamā'ah.

Allāh give hidāyah for everybody, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



**117. THE STATION OF RIDA**

**Thursday, 6 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The station of contentment (ridá) is among the highest stations. Therefore for Şahābah, we say radiya Llāhu ‘anhum, may Allāh be pleased with them. Contentment means accepting everything from Allāh and being pleased that it came from Allāh. This is the station of contentment. both for good and bad things. They never said anything is bad. They said, "It came from Allāh and we are pleased it came from Allāh Şahābah were like this. And during the time of the Şahābah their lives were very difficult if we compare with our life now.

People don't show any pleasure even for this life under these present conditions. If our life was like their life, we could never stand it. Allāh gives people as much as they can carry. And they should be pleased with it. They should accept what comes from Allāh. Shaytān objected to everything. And people want to do everything like him. They want to object. If there is nothing wrong, then they complain saying, "It's hot, it's too hot, it's burning." And in winter they were saying it was too cold, wishing summer would come. "We are fed up of rain, mud, clouds, darkness." And when it's summer, "We can't stand it." It is continuous complaining, not being pleased with any condition.

We should be pleased with what Allāh gives. Because if you think your condition is bad, other people would like to have the life you are living. They wish they could live like you. There are many people like this. Many people who are in various troubles and difficulties, they left their homes

and lands, taking their children on the road. They have neither food, nor clean water. This world is full of such conditions.

But people leave that and address the government. They don't ask from Allāh. They ask from the government. They relate all fault to the government. What can a government do? Allāh gives. Whatever Allāh has decreed for you, you get that, not from the government. Therefore, being pleased with what Allāh gives brings benefit to you first of all because you are at peace then. "This is mine. This is my share. I have to be pleased. I shouldn't be like shayṭān." He wasn't pleased. He had the highest station and he wasn't happy. He objected: "Why do I have to make sajdah to Ādam 'alayhi s-salām?" He [shayṭān] lost his rank. What is wrong in making sajdah? Would he lose anything? So this is it.

If people use their logic, everything Allāh gives is a favour. Problems, everything is a favour, favours that Allāh gives us. A man is in need of everything. He needs both hot and cold, hunger and thirst, flu and headache. We need all of it. They happen in order to remove some causes for bigger troubles. So bigger troubles are turned away in that way. But mankind does everything as they like. And when they do, they suffer from it in dunyā. If they pass away without imān, they suffer another time in Ākhirah. That's why, Muslims and especially people of ṭarīqah, should ask for the station of contentment. They should be in the station of contentment. And may Allāh give this station to all of us, in shā'a Llah.

The highest in Islām after Prophet – the Ṣaḥābah, Companions of Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam – we say, "Raḍiya Llāhu 'anhum wa-raḍū 'anh." They are, Allāh happy with them. He accept them, satisfied with them, and they are happy with Allāh. Satisfied with Allāh – riḍā. Meaning of riḍā, raḍiya, to be accept what Allāh give them, everything. They are happy with what Allāh give them. What they have in dunyā? They don't have anything. They was only, maybe some of them, had one clothes, no more. For food – maybe days they cannot find something to eat. But they was happy, not complaining, not saying, "We are hungry. What is this? We are following Prophet and we not eating. We don't have something

to put on our self." No. They was nothing like this. They was very happy, thanking for Allāh for what He give them.

But nowadays people they don't have this. There are two kind of people, two kind of creature: one, Ādam 'alayhi s-salām, one devil, shayṭān, satan. He, first thing, he was having everything. He was in highest station, the highest one inbetween angel. But when see Ādam 'alayhi s-salām, he become lowest. He not accept to bow for Ādam 'alayhi s-salām, or make sajdah, and he finish everything, not be, not accept, not satisfied. But when you are satisfied, you'll be easy for you. If not accept, everything difficult, everything in this life difficult.

And the teaching of shayṭān for, especially nowadays people, to not accept anything, to object for everything what they give – especially for government. Because they don't have belief [in] there is Creator, they are unhappy. If thousand government changing, it will be not better. Because what they have, what Allāh give them, for people, human being, each one he has something Allāh give him. You must take not more, not less. So, this people whole life they're unhappy. Everything they are complaining, they are saying, "What is this? What is that?" Even if nothing to say, they are unhappy with weather, "What is? Oh. Now, we are very hot day today, these days, very very hot day. What is this?" This Allāh create our world for our situation, it is like this since Ādam 'alayhi s-salām or more. In this time it must be very hot. This hot you cannot change. If you not like even you are, you must be satisfied and you accept. And this is, we are in need for this hot, heat.

After coming winter. In winter, "Uh what is this very cold?" It must be very cold. Also benefit for us Allāh, create we have benefit from it, from hunger, from thirsty give this. Everything Allāh create from heat, from cold, from light, from dark. Everything it is benefit for us. But people they are prevent this, and try to do another thing so they will be, they destroy themselves. They destroy their health, they destroy their mind also. But if you are satisfied and you are happy, you will be relaxed and acceptable one in Divine Presence of Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla and you everything going with smooth with you.

But other, you are whole time angry, you are whole time unhappy. Around you also, you make bad ta'thīr (effect), bad, bad effect for people also. You spread bad energy, badness. But if you are good, people will be also happy with you. You spread good energy, good think for people also. This is the station of riḍā. it is the highest for this. Allāh give good thing for human being but human being they leave this and running after bad thing, which harm themselves, harm human being. They destroy whole world. Now you see everywhere – illness, disaster. Everything it is not from good people, from bad people only. Allāh keep us in His acceptable people, Insha Allah.

We accept everything from Allāh and we thank Him for what He give us, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**118. THE QURBAN OF ʿĪDU L-ADHA**  
**Thursday, 6 August 2019**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Shukr to Allāh we are living in these blessed days. The first ten days of Dhū l-Hijjah are holy. And of course, there is the holy ʿĪd. The virtue of these days is great. Only Allāh knows the reward for the worship done during these days. Every reward He gives you tenfold but for these days, Allāh ʿAzza wa-Jalla gives limitlessly. The worship of these days include your prayers, ṣadaqah, charity and so on. The fasting of the nine days has great reward. Who can't do it, our Prophet advised fasting the 8th and 9th. If you can't fast on the 8th then fast on the 9th, on the day of ʿArafah. Your sins will pour off you then. No sin will remain, says our Prophet.

And then of course, those who are on ḥajj are doing the worship of ḥajj during these days. And for those who are here, people who can afford it, who have enough money, it is wājib for them to sacrifice an animal according to the Ḥanafī madhhab. Wājib is the second most powerful worship after farḍ. Farḍ comes first. It is the strongest. And then comes wājib. It [sacrifice] is wājib for Ḥanafī. Shāfi'ī has no wājib. They have sunnah mu'akkadah. As it is not the same as wājib, they can make one qurbān for a household and it is enough according to Shāfi'ī. For Ḥanafī, when everyone in the household has enough money, each of them should do it. This applies to the mature of mind, not to children, but when their parents do it, it brings benefit for them too. Allāh gives a separate reward.

This matter of qurbān, people did... Of course, shayṭān doesn't like it. They bring up various reasons to not let them make it. They say there is no need to kill so many animals and other things, as if no animal is killed on other days and they don't eat it. They say in Europe a man should, I think, eat 60-70 kg of meat per year. Who is not Muslim, it is not important what kind of meat it is. It doesn't matter if it is clean or dirty. They put an animal through electric shock, kill and eat it. They hit it on its head, kill and eat it. They do all kinds of things, it is nothing for them. When it comes to this worship, when an animal submits itself and qurbān is made for the pleasure of Allāh, they don't like it. They object to it. Bad words and ugly noise come from everywhere. We are fine with it. As we said, it is wājib for Muslims who are Ḥanafī. They should do it.

In order to mislead people, they suggest that there are many people in need now who could use this money for their needs other than making qurbān. It is not all right because it is worship, it is wājib. If you don't do it, you owe it. Okay, there are poor people. There are poor Muslims all over the world. Some of them eat meat only once a year and that is during 'Īdu l-Aḍḥā. I heard something even stranger. In some places, there are people who are 30-40 years old and have never tasted meat. Not because they are vegetarian. No. If they were given, they would try. If qurbān is made on your behalf there, it is fine. But if you take this money and pay for someone's needs – like phone bills and fines, or cigarettes – it is wrong. You can't help him this way. Worship is different and ṣadaqah is different. Ṣadaqah is sunnah. Qurbān is wājib.

No need to mislead people and put them in doubt. You do your worship and do what you like. And if you do that instead of your worship, then it is wrong. These people are there regardless of you making qurbān or not. They have no benefit for you. Skipping your worship in order to do goodness... It is not goodness. You will do a wrong which only looks like right. Therefore, we should be careful. As we said, these are holy days. Being present in such gatherings of knowledge, and learning bless it for all of us. May He gives rewards for this too. May Allāh something, Allāh let all of us make qurbān, Insha Allāh.

Alḥamdulillah we are now days of Dhū l-Hijjah, month of Dhū l-Hijjah. It is specially ten days Allāh put in Qur'ān: "Wa-l-fajr, wa-layālin 'ashr"

(89:1-2). Sūrah about this, and He swore for these days. Is very blessed days. It is important we must be take care of these days, to be make as much we can do, praying fasting, and charity, helping people, learning something from knowledge of Qur'ān and Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam, making ziyārah for holy place, for holy people. All this, Allāh not leaving any small thing without reward. And normal reward, Allāh give ten times for anything you do good thing. But these days He without counting He give for people. And it is days of, of course who are going to ḥajj, once a year it is... and once a life for people. And these people now, alḥamdulillah, they are making as much they can do for ḥajj, they're in holy place.

But our subject for who are not going there but wishing to be there. Allāh also reward them for like this. And to, Prophet ṣallā Llāhu 'alayhi wa-sallam say, he was encouraging people for fasting especially Yawmu t-Tarwiyah wa Yawmu 'Arafah, 8th and 9th of Dhū l- Ḥijjah. He said, "Who fast these two days, his sins it will drop from him as they are shaking." Not Allāh not let any sin on these people who are fasting these two days. If not two days, even you can only for day of 'Arafah you can fast. And other after this, 'Īd. 'Īd is also there is one worship we must do: to slaughter sheep, or cow, or camel, or goat. This is four kinds of animals only allowed for for 'Īd to slaughter. You cannot slaughter deer. You cannot slaughter these other thing, Anything you can hunt but for slaughtering, for worshipping, only this four kinds of animal.

And it is for Ḥanafī madhhab, wājib. Wājib meaning after farḍ. We have farḍ, wājib, sunnah mu'akkadah, sunnah, and nāfilah – five kind of 'ibādah. So, it is for Ḥanafī madhhab, wājib. For Shāfi'ī they don't have wājib, they have only sunnah mu'akkadah or sunnah. For other madhhab I don't know, but for this – majority of Muslim people they are in these two madhhab. Ya'nī. In whole world the majority Ḥanafī and Shāfi'ī. There is Ḥanbalī, Mālīkī, but they are not so many like this. So, for Ḥanafī it is wājib. Wājib, meaning who has enough money as hundred gram of gold or equal this. So, who has this he must slaughter. Who don't have, he is no obligatory, no wājib for him. For Shāfi'ī it is sunnah mu'akkadah. But who, for one house they can slaughter only one [animal]. Is enough

for them. And Allāh ‘Azza wa- Jalla with this slaughtering, from first drop of blood of this, Allāh also forgive who slaughter. And for each hair of sheep or goat, Allāh reward give one, ten reward, because one is not for this. For each one. How is sheep, million of hair. Allāh reward you like this.

But shayṭān and his follower they are not happy at all with this. Every year when, ‘Īdu l- Aḍḥá, the feast of Aḍḥá coming, beginning from non-believer non-Muslim, whole world they are attacking people, attacking this worship. As [if] they are not eating at all meat; whole year they are not eating, they are not killing animal. Because they are, I hear they are saying normally, one European, one American each year he eat at least 70 kg of meat. Is our poor people, once a year maybe they can eat only for this ‘Īd Aḍḥá, many of poor people from Muslims all around world, they are, once maybe a year they can eat. And it is maybe half kg, not one kg even. And these people they are saying, "Oh they're wild people. They are killing animals. They're doing this. They are doing that." What they don't know – this the animal who slaughtered, they're the most happy one, because they are knowing their Creator better and for His than this people. They are happy to be slaughter for sake of Allāh worshipping. Don't think they are suffering, at all.

Who suffering? These people who are killing they are... what they will eat, they killing them by giving them shock by electricity, or they shoot their head. And they doing many thing to kill animal with violence. Not Muslim. Allāh and Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam, showing us how to slaughter, how to make, to be clean and benefit for people and for animal also. Allāh give barakah for this. But this people they are every time they're real they are hypocrite. They are doing every badness but for... and after they're trying to be like angel. When other people doing good thing, "Aw, you are doing wrong, you are doing bad thing. You!" And they are coming like vampires, blood coming from their mouths. They can't see, but we can see this. They don't, think we are stupid. We are knowing everything, but time for them. This time for hypocrite, for bad people, for shayṭān people. But we must do our worshipping, don't this important.



This is one subject. Other one also, shayṭān trying to make us to not make this 'ibādah, this time coming as from Muslim people, "Oh!" saying, "If you, there is many people they're very in need for money, extremely in need for money. How if we give this money for this people and not slaughter?" This is also from shayṭān this is because this is worship, 'ibādah. 'Ibādah more important. If you slaughter or not slaughter, this people will stay same.

No, first if you, must not listening, not make your - wathb - your, confuse yourself. You must make 'ibādah for slaughter and after if there is, you can help, you can help. You cannot help, Allāh جلّ جلاله help them. But to leave 'ibādah and make to help people... And people they are these days the most of them, with their craziness they're doing this. Many times people coming, complaining, "We, we must pay for our telephone bill. If we not pay, they will make case for us." Make case for us, don't speak. Other one, for he is, cannot buy cigarette, other one not buy this.

So, many people if you are leaving your 'ibādah and give them they will be spend for bad thing. Don't listen. First thing to make 'ibādah. But of course there is many poor people around the world, so for this people we send, and there is permission to send your qurbān for them, slaughter in their countries. Because these people they cannot find. As we said before, once a year they can eat only meat. And then there is more than this. I hear there is people, maybe he's 40 year or 30 year old, he is never had tasted meat in his life. He is vegan, he is vegetarian, no! Because he couldn't find. For this, for this people we can send for them and make behind [behalf] on you, you give money and say this is behind of this man, this woman we cutting for wājib of for them and spend - give for poor people in this area.

This is very acceptable. Sometime it is better than some place they're not appreciate this. Some place it is like gold when they eat, and once a year it is, you cannot imagine how they are happy. This is very important 'ibādah. And Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla reward for this and He give barakah for this animal, not finish at all. And they are also not feeling pain as these

people say.

Allāh make us to be able to slaughter every time and for Allāh, sake of Allāh and His order, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**119. BE FRIENDS WITH ALLAH FOREVER**  
**Saturday, 8 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

"Kullu ḥālin yazūl." "Subḥāna lladhī lā yaḥūlu wa-lā yazūl." Every situation, every condition has to change. Nothing remains as it is. For all creatures, there are always different conditions. Sometimes it is happiness, sometimes it is sadness, sometimes there is an illness, youth or aging. All of them are conditions for us. We change from one condition to another. Shukr to Allāh, there is this condition in the world since 5-6 months. It will also reach its decline – it will be over. It is one of thousands of other conditions.

Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla gave a strange condition to the world. Things He gives are a test. They increase our ranks. They happen in order to bring strength to people's belief. As we said, mankind changes conditions. "Subḥāna lladhī lā yazūl wa-lā yaḥūl." To say "Subḥān" and show respect to the Greatness of Allāh. To say "Subḥān" is a glorifying belonging to Allāh. Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla neither changes, nor disappears. His domain, greatness, power are constant. There is no change from pre-eternal up to eternal. Change is for mankind. And a man should trust in Allāh who never changes. He should be friends with Allāh.

People nowadays make friends for a couple of days or months. When there is self interest, there is no friendship. They change, conditions change. Therefore, we should be with the Unchanging, Insha Allah. A true friend is Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla, after Him, His beloved ones led by our Prophet. If you are with them, they are the real friends. They won't betray you. They won't do you wrong. Who is not with them will

certainly do you wrong when he gets a chance. Therefore, may Allāh protect us. May we be constant in friendship to Allāh and Allāh's friends, in shā'a Llah. May Allāh help us. Because if He wants, it happens. If you want as well, Allāh won't turn your wish away.

There is saying, "Kullu ḥāl yazūl. Subḥāna lladhī lā yaḥūl wa-yazūl." It's Arabic, like poem - "Everything changing from shape to shape, from thing to other thing. Whole time changing and finishing, changing and finishing. This situation, it will be finished. After, when we go from here, it's our gathering here finish. Another thing [begins]. This is one small example for our life, whole time changing.

Changing from sometimes good, sometimes bad but nothing going for whole time. Sometimes you are happy, sometimes you are sad, sometimes you are cry, sometimes you are ill, sometimes you are young, sometimes you are old. This is for Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla, for creation... who He create us like this. Whole time changing, you must be. Don't be thinking you are forever like this. Since six months also there is one situation, whole different from other situation, but also this not forever. Sometimes - and it will be finish. This is what "kullu ḥāl yazūl" - all situation finish, there is end for every situation.

This is our life, sometimes very hard situation, sometimes good situation, sometimes anxious situation, sometimes afraid situations. This is from everything - from nations or for one person or for gathering two person. It is Allāh put, He put this rule. Why? To know His Mightiness. "Subḥāna lladhī lā yaḥūl wa- yazūl." Subḥān meaning for giving respect, the most extreme respect, for Allāh. Only "Subḥān" we say for Allāh 'Azza wa-Jalla, nobody else you can say for this. Who subḥān? Who not changing and not finishing. So we must be friend with Him, with One who is not, whole time not changing, not finishing. In this world most of relationship finishing, and most of them finishing with angry for each other.

You trust somebody, he retreat [betray] you and other they cheat you. Maybe one day - your friend, maybe ten day - friend, maybe one year, ten years - at the end you see many people not friend forever. Friend

forever must be with Allāh ‘Azza wa-Jalla and His beloved one, first one – our Prophet Muḥammad ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-ṣallām and Companion and Awliyā’u Llāh. Who are with Allāh, they are trustworthy and they are not cheat anybody. So, Insha Allah, we hope Allāh accept us [as] His friend forever, in shā’a Llāh. Allāh help us , because with out His help we cannot do this. But He is also , He Is happy with who ask Him like this thing.

Insha Allah, we are sure we will be, Insha Allah, with Prophet ṣallā Llāhu ‘alayhi wa-sallam and Companion forever Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**120. KNOW THE VALUE OF THE FAVORS**

**Sunday, 9 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah states in the Holy Qur'an: 'And if you would count the favors of Allah, never could you be able to count them.' (Qur'an 16:18).

If you try to count the blessings Allah has given you, you will not be able to count them. Allah has given so many blessings that every breath is a blessing, every bite is a blessing and every step is a blessing. Not only you, but even the computer cannot count the favors of Allah. Thank Allah. We should be thankful to Allah for His blessings and gifts.

He who is not thankful will be going to Kufr. He will be ungrateful, and he will not see the benefit of the favors he has received. A person who is grateful to Him and knows its value becomes a valuable person and it will benefit him. It will be beneficial for both his body and the hereafter.

Every atom of the blessings Allah Azza wa Jalla has given is a blessing. Every second that you live is a blessing. You should know its value. But most people do not recognize the blessings and are in disbelief. May Allah protect us.

You should be careful. Do not obey others. If you say: "Most people do that", that is not important. What's important is what Allah has given. If people do not know its value, they lose. If you know its value, Allah will have mercy on you, your station will rise and it will be a means to every good thing for you.

May Allah Almighty keep His favors continuous upon us. May Allah protect us from opposing Him. May He give strength to our faith insha'Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**121. HOUSE OF DISEASES**  
**Wednesday, 12 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet says about the stomach: "The stomach is the house of diseases, and diet is the best medicine."

The stomach is the place and home of the diseases, and diet is its medicine. People get sick and uncomfortable from the things they eat. And the cure for it is to pay attention to what they eat and drink. You have to see which one is good for you and which one is not. What each person eats can be different. It may affect some people and some not.

That was in old times, but these days it's even weirder. People today eat twice or three times what people used to eat in the past, and they don't move. All these diseases come from the stomach, as our Holy Prophet said. Even this latest disease was transmitted from something eaten. It came from the stomach, and spread all over the world. Therefore, eat good and clean things. Be careful, do not eat things with bad substances. Eat clean. This is to take care of your health.

Don't think that you will get stronger by eating too much. People should eat good quality and good things. How will you know that? It is known. Now everyone knows what to eat and what to drink. A person got up and had liters of soda, it was easy. But the person who drinks them will definitely feel uncomfortable in the end, his body will not be able to carry it.



In the past, they used to drink a glass or a bottle of cola or soda a day, but the bottles now are not as they were in the past. I remember, thirty years ago they came up with the one liter bottle. It didn't exist then. The bottles were smaller. Now the man finishes not one liter, but two liters or three liters once or twice a day. This is impudence.

There are four-legged animals that eat twenty-four hours a day, blessed animals. For example, cows, they eat all the time without stopping, twenty-four hours a day, but they have a benefit. Otherwise, if you also feed them bad things, they will get sick too.

Therefore, you have to be careful. Everyone is responsible for their own health. We will be questioned in the presence of Allah, "I gave you this body, how did you destroy it like that? We gave you strength. You did it to yourself." We will be questioned for that as well. Therefore, be careful of what you eat and drink. Eat according to the Sunnah Insha Allah.

May Allah grant health and wellness to the Ummah of Muhammad.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

122.

## LEAVE GOODNESS BEHIND

Thursday, 13 August 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

This is the wisdom of Allah that it is not destined for everyone. Those whom it is destined for are happy and lucky people. In our Dergahs, it is the congregation that is important, not the Dergah itself. There are many Dergahs that are empty. Empty buildings are not important, what's important is to fill them.

Therefore, the purpose of the Dergah is to call upon Allah in it, to remember Allah and to worship day and night. If it was just for prayer, then there are already many mosques. The mosque does not forbid anyone to come or go, but it takes in everybody that comes.

Dergahs are open twenty-four hours a day. A person goes there, eats and drinks, does his studies, gets advice and then goes on his way.

The five daily prayers are performed in the mosque, after which everyone goes on their way. The purpose of the mosque is different, and the purpose of the Dergah is different.

If a person has given his place to be a Dergah, then that Dergah is a Waqf (endowment). Its goodness will continue until the Day of Judgement. If those who come after him forbid it, then that person does not have a chance either. He is an unlucky person, such that he did not leave good people behind so that they can carry out this trust and do it for the sake

of their fathers, for the sake of their mothers and for the sake of their ancestors.

Because everything, every prayer, Dhikr, Tawhid, Tasbih performed in that Dergah, Allah writes it as a reward on that person's page. If it's stopped, then it's his bad luck.

May Allah protect us. Allah's places are many. Allah's properties are many. Nothing will be left to anyone; they will leave. But what's important is for people to leave goodness behind.

Hajji Mestan, may Allah have mercy on him, used to say: "Whatever you give with your hand, is what goes with you [to the hereafter]." That's the important thing. So you should give firmly in this world. Don't trust anyone that comes after you. Do this job well. May this be means to goodness insha'Allah.

There is goodness in everything. This means that Allah did not want these people to earn rewards. May the goodness be continuous. May Allah not make us in need of others. May Allah not allow us to follow our ego insha'Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**123. THE HAGIA SOPHIA MOSQUE**

**Friday, 14 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thank Allah, we visited the Hagia Sophia Mosque yesterday and prayed the Dhuhr prayer there. May Allah bless the president for this great service. He did such a service that Allah gave him courage. May Allah protect him, and may the goodness continue.

Thank Allah there are many services, but this was one of the biggest and most beautiful ones. These services are also a great goodness to the Islamic world, because the world of disbelief had set the Islamic world as an abasement. This humiliation has been lifted Insha Allah. Those who say something against this are ungrateful. Thank Allah the whole Islamic world knows this, but people even show goodness as evil for their own benefit.

Therefore, may Allah not make us from the ungrateful ones, but from the good ones Insha Allah. May Allah grant Islam many of such victories and save us from humiliation insha' Allah. May Allah bless our Friday.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**124. THE GIFT OF OUR HOLY PROPHET**

**Tuesday, 18 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thank Allah for the blessings He has given us. It is His gift. And there are days for Him too. We are now approaching the end of the Hijri year. So this Wednesday, not this Tuesday, counts as the last day of the year. Thursday is the first day. May it be means for goodness insha'Allah.

Most people are not even aware of it. People are not aware of valuable things. They give importance to invaluable things. The Hijri year is a valuable thing. The Hijri year is the gift of our Holy Prophet to us. He has appointed the time of his Hijrah (migration) as the Islamic date. Thank Allah 1442 years have passed since that date was appointed by him . Since then, millions and billions of people have converted to Islam.

Of course, in the meantime, shaytan did not stay idle. He was constantly causing Fitnah and tried to cause harm. Those who are harmed are those who follow him. Those who do not follow him will not be harmed and will attain happiness.

Therefore, this is important. There are some days, some places and some people that Allah has given a special feature; to honor them is to honor Allah Insha Allah.

May this new year be a good year for us insha'Allah. Whoever wants can

also fast on Wednesday and Thursday. Or they can fast on Thursday which is the first day of Muharram until Ashura Day, these ten days. Before Ramadan, the obligatory fast used to be at that time. Then when it became obligatory in Ramadan, it became a Sunnah to fast in Muharram. It is the most virtuous fasting after the obligatory. Whoever wants can fast them for the sake of Allah. May it be blessed Insha Allah.

We are saying that from today so no one would miss it tomorrow. We are telling you from today because it is Imsak time. May Allah make it blessed. May it be means for goodness Insha Allah. May this year be a good year for Muslims.

The coming of Mahdi 'alayhi s-salām is near, may he come Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**125. THE VALUE OF THE HIJRI YEAR**

**Thursday, 20 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thank Allah, Allah Almighty created us as Muslims and made us one of those who recognize this new year. This is a favor of Allah, it is not meant for everyone. Most people follow the solar year. They follow the Gregorian year which they made according to the birth of Sayyidina Isa. Of course, it works for their daily lives, but this year is important for the Islamic life and worship.

This year is a blessed year. Its months and days are made for the sake of Allah. So whatever worship or anything similar is done, it's for the sake of Allah. Therefore, to honor this year is a favor of Allah to people. It is a great favor for those who know it. When the other year comes, people seem to be happy at first, then they realize they are one year older. They have aged, but most people grow old not by worship, but by evil. And they enter the new year with drinking and drunkenness. This year, the Hijri year is more beautiful. It cannot be compared because we enter it with worship and Dua for it to be a good year. Then there is no such thing as being a year older. Although we are getting old, we are getting closer to Allah. Since the year is spent in worship, there is no sadness. On the contrary, people will be happy Insha Allah because another year has passed with worship and obedience, and it is reserved for the hereafter. Allah does not waste our worship. May Allah forgive us if we have made any mistakes or sins.

This year is also beautiful. Everything is beautiful in Islam. Allah Azza wa Jalla has made a perfect order for people. Whoever follows Islam receives all the beauties. Whoever does not follow it, or the less he follows, the more trouble he has. The more he follows Islam, believes in Allah and believes in our Holy Prophet, the more happiness he will live both in this world and the hereafter. May Allah make it blessed. May this year be a good one for all Muslims insha'Allah.

May Mahdi 'alayhi s-salām come too. We must always wait for Mahdi 'alayhi s-salām. We are always saying: "He will come now. He will come now." When Allah wills it, he can come any time. There are signs to expect, but as our Holy Prophet said: "There are big signs of the coming of Isa 'alayhi s-salām and Mahdi 'alayhi s-salām that must happen before the Day of Judgement." They will certainly happen. As our Holy Prophet said, all of them will definitely happen even if it is in one day. Allah will certainly make them happen. He can come in Muharram or in Rajab. There are signs, but that is also known in the sight of Allah; it is a thing that He knows. He comes when Allah wants.

Therefore, our constant Dua is to reach him, and to reach those beautiful days Insha Allah. May Allah bless this year for Muslims and protect them from this disease. We seek refuge in Allah from it. And we seek refuge in Allah from the evil of our ego. May it be means for goodness Insha Allah.

May we be on the right way. May Allah guide the Ummah of Muhammad as well Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**126. FRIDAY IS A GIFT TO THE UMMAH**  
**Friday, 21 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah Azza wa Jalla has created a higher degree of everything. The highest rank of people is our Holy Prophet. He gave him the best things, one of which is Friday. Friday is special for our Holy Prophet. It is a gift to his Ummah.

Every Friday is a feast. It is a day when the rewards are plenty. "There is the hour of response on that day", says our Holy Prophet. Whoever makes Dua at that hour, his Dua will be accepted. Therefore, it is necessary to pay attention to Friday. You can also make Dua while on your way to a place. There is no rule that says to make Dua while sitting. Dua can be done at any time. The specialty of Friday is that it is a gift from Allah to the Ummah of our Holy Prophet as a feast. An hour is hidden in it, and its wisdom is for people to remember Allah all the time and make Dua for what they want. If there is a certain hour, then they will all leave the whole day and just make Dua on that hour and go. But Allah Azza wa Jalla hid that hour so that they remember Allah and ask Allah all day on Friday.

May Allah give us goodness insha'Allah. May Allah protect us and the Ummah of from the evil of shaytan, the evil of the jinn, and all evils and diseases.

What is more important than protection from disease is protection from the evil of shaytan. So much is happening, but again people go after

shaytan. They do not remember Allah. Even though there are so many things happening and people are afraid, but those who follow shaytan and those who follow their ego do not come to the right way.

May Allah grant us all true faith and goodness for the sake of this day  
Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**127. GOOD DUA AND BAD DUA**

**Saturday, 22 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah says: 'Call upon Me; I will respond to you.' (Qur'ān 40:60).

Du'a is important "Dua is the brain of worship", says our our Holy Prophet.

Ask people for a good Dua, and avoid bad Duas. There are some Duas that last until the Day of Judgement. And there are some bad Duas that will also last until the Day of Judgement.

How is a bad Dua done? If the oppressed person makes Dua, then it will be accepted. But if there is no oppression and a person makes a bad Dua out of envy or jealousy, it has no value. In fact, our Holy Prophet says, "If a person makes a bad Dua, it returns to him." If there is no justification, if it is purely out of envy, it will befall the one who makes this bad Dua.

And the person who makes a good Dua will benefit both the person he made Dua for and himself.

Our Holy Prophet says, "Supplication for a person in his absence is even better." You could say: "I made Dua for you", but it is even better not to say it. Therefore, we should make good Duas for each other so that we can find goodness insha'Allah. Because whoever spreads goodness, there will be goodness around him and there will be beauty. Just as there are

flowers and beauties everywhere, those spiritual beauties also make people comfortable and beautify the place they are in.

What is more important than the outward beauty, is the unseen, the spiritual beauty. And that comes through Duas insha'Allah. May Allah give us all goodness, and give goodness to our children insha'Allah. May He give goodness to the Islamic world, and send the Sahib Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**128. REWARD OF A HUNDRED MARTYRS**  
**Sunday, 23 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet states in Hadith Sharif "So hold fast to my Sunnah and the path of the Rightly-Guided Caliphs who will come after me."

Our Holy Prophet says, "Follow the way I showed you and what I did, and follow my Sunnah." The Sunnah is all the things our Holy Prophet did. Whoever does them will receive the reward of a hundred martyrs in the end of times.

Four caliphs came after our Holy Prophet. And there are some things that the Companions also did. Our Holy Prophet says, follow them too. Do what they do, hold on tight even with your teeth so that they are not forgotten. These are gifts to the Ummah, a gift from Allah. For every Sunnah a person or a Muslim does, he has the reward of a hundred martyrs in the end of times. Allah knows how many rewards even one martyr has.

Following even the smallest Sunnah of our Holy Prophet and doing it is a great favor from Allah Azza wa Jalla. The companions carefully followed all the actions and deeds of our Holy Prophet. They were with our Holy Prophet 24 hours, and his wives were also with him. They told us how to do everything and what to do, Allah bless them. These have been known for 1400 years. They were written in books and volumes of books.

Insha' Allah none of the Sunnahs is lost. By the will of Allah Azza wa Jalla, none of them is lost. Therefore, these Sunnahs should not be taken lightly.

Let alone the small Sunnahs, they are even making people leave the big Sunnahs as in prayer. And the one who does this is supposed to be a scholar, a teacher or a student. It means they didn't understand anything.

Those teachers or those who look after the religious affairs should read this Hadith Sharif first. It is advised that they do that as much as they can because the nation follows them. When they follow their ego, they are deprived of that great virtue and they are deprived of rewards. Since they are guiding people, people think of them as something [important] and they are harmed as well.

May Allah protect us. May Allah help Muslims. May we be successful in doing the Sunnahs of our Holy Prophet Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**129. GIVE GOOD TIDINGS**  
**Monday, 24 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah Azza wa Jalla mentioned in many places in the Holy Qur'an: 'And give good tidings to the believers.'

Give good tidings to believers. Allah gives good tidings of paradise and beauty to people who have faith. The good tidings start from this world until the hereafter. Because whoever has faith has been given good tidings. Allah has given them a great blessing. When this blessing is given, it means it is good tidings. The one who doesn't win that, even if the whole world is his, it doesn't matter and it's of no use.

The good tidings is for the hereafter. The one who has a good end has attained goodness. The good tidings is to attain goodness. You can't give good tidings with bad news, but with good news.

Therefore, the pleasures of this world are temporary. We live in this world for the sake of Allah. We eat and drink from His favors. We need to know its value. If we do this, we will live happily and well in this world.

In these difficult days, some people are given benefit from the sufferings they go through. Who are they? They are the ones who are given good tidings. Allah rewards them with every second of their suffering.

The other class who have forgotten Allah, they have all kinds of bad deeds. They give good tidings to themselves, but they have no good

tidings. They suffer in vain and they live in vain. They have a life of no use. They are not given good tidings.

May Allah make us one of those who are given good tidings. May our end be good insha'Allah. May Allah guide those who do not know about this. And may Allah guide those who have deviated from the way as well Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**130. THIS UNIVERSE IS NOT EMPTY**

**Wednesday, 26 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah states in the Holy Qur'an: 'And He sends over you guardian-angels.' (Qur'an 06:61).

There are angels to protect you. There are certain things that are for goodness and some are only to allow people to stay alive. The duties of all angels are for the service of mankind. By the order of Allah, their duties are both to worship and to perform the duties given by Allah; not mere worship. For example, when it snows, when it rains, an angel descends for every drop, then comes back. When it snows, these angels stay on the ground and become a blessing. This is an example. Every angel has a duty. Therefore, this universe is not empty.

Unbelieving people want to instill in Muslims and Muslim children that this happens by chance. There is no such thing. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, And everything with Him is by due measure." (Qur'an 13:08)

Nothing is in vain, nothing was created in vain. Everything has been created with the knowledge of Allah. When Allah says be, it happens. And when He does not will it, it doesn't happen. Let them try as much as they want. Let them do as much as they want. They instill this in children since they are little. And then as they grow older, more bad and faithless people are brought up. When a person is faithless, he can do all kinds of bad things. There is nothing to stop him. On the contrary, they cause Fitnah and corruption along with shaytan.

There are some things that people do unknowingly, then they regret it. People and leaders think that we are doing good, but they are doing evil. The first thing to be taught is the love of Allah and the love of our Holy Prophet, honoring them and glorifying them. They are the ones that should be glorified: Allah Azza wa Jalla and our Holy Prophet ‘alayhi s-salām. If normal people are following their way, they are also great people. If anyone goes against them, he can do as much as he wants for this world, it is of no value. If it’s done for the sake of Allah, then it’s valuable and great. If he did it for this world, then what he did is selfish, doubtful and of no value. That’s why you need to be careful.

While raising these people when they are young, it is necessary to raise them as good people so that they can form a good society. Thank Allah, despite such attacks, this country is still standing with the blessings of our ancestors, and good people are being raised. No matter how hard they try to take our faith and leave us faithless, it brings benefit to both here and the whole Islamic world with the blessings of our ancestors.

May Allah protect us. May Allah give strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**131. BE VALUABLE IN THE SIGHT OF ALLAH**  
**Wednesday, 26 August 2020**

---

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

In front of the greatness of Allah Azza wa Jalla, human beings are insignificant, helpless and have no attributes. But because of the mercy of Allah Azza wa Jalla, He valued human beings. Those who know that value become valuable. Those who do not know have no value.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, And We have certainly honored the children of Adam and carried them on the "land and sea." (Qur'ān 17:70). "We valued human beings; We helped them at sea, on land and in the air." Allah says.

We have provided them with all kinds of things so that they can go wherever they go, so that they can use whatever they want, and come and go with the permission of Allah.

Of course, without the permission of Allah, people who brag and say: "We are this, we are that" are worth nothing. Without Allah's permission, nothing moves, nothing happens. Neither the engine works, nor the machine works, nor the slightest thing works. Everything is by Allah's جلاله permission, everything happens by the will of Allah Jalla Jalāluhu. Whether it is electricity, atoms, gasoline or diesel, none of them would work without Allah's permission.

Allah has given so many blessings, and yet human beings think that they are something and go against Allah. We should be grateful for the blessings of Allah Azza wa Jalla so that we become valuable. If you

are valuable in the sight of Allah, then you are valuable. If you are not valuable in His sight, you are worthless; you are useless even when you die. When animals die, they are eaten or used. But the most stinking thing is the dead human.

Therefore, in order to be valuable, we should be as Allah wants. Now people are doing a hundred somersaults for others to give them value; they keep wondering what to do. You should do it for Allah. We have to obey Allah and do what Allah says insha'Allah. May we be amongst those whom Allah gives value to insha'Allah.

Because a person can have the whole world in his hands, but it is of no use as long as he has no value in the sight of Allah.

May Allah give us all value and not separate us from the right way insha'Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**132. THE DAY OF ASHURA**

**Friday, 28 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thank Allah, we reached the blessed day of Ashura again this year. Ashura is a holy day. Today, Allah Azza wa Jalla has bestowed prophethood on most prophets, and has bestowed salvation on most of them. Today is a special day. Allah does not do anything as a coincidence, He did them all on purpose. Today's virtue is great. This is a holy day, not a holiday. It is not an Eid day. There are Eid-al-Adha and Eid al-Fitr (Eid of Ramadan) as feast days.

It is the day of the martyrdom of Sayyidinā Husayn radiya Llāhu 'anhu, which is a wisdom of Allah; something Allah knows. Now there are some tribes who use it not to glorify Islam, but to harm Islam. With Allah's permission, nothing can happen to Islam. No one can go against what Allah knows and what Allah wants. There is a wisdom. So what we should do is repent and seek forgiveness, and take advantage of today's virtues.

There are thousands of wisdoms in this thing. There is a wisdom in everything that happens. People must submit to this wisdom. It is not good to be hostile by saying, "There wasn't this or that".

Our Holy Prophet already said in his farewell sermon, "There is no blood feud." The one who martyred Sayyidinā Husayn radiya Llāhu 'anhu will be punished. This issue will not last until the Day of Judgement as a blood feud. Our Holy Prophet said in his sermon, "I am the first person

to forget about the blood feud.” On that day, he closed the issue of the blood feud. It is equality in punishment. The one who kills is killed.

The penalty for killing is death or his family can take ransom instead. That is another matter. But someone has killed a person, you will kill his son, you will kill his grandson, you will kill his uncle, but not him. There is no blood feud with all relatives. This is unacceptable. Allah has justice.

There are some not-so-good customs that have come until today. However, Sayyidinā Ḥusayn raḍiya Llāhu ‘anhu attained martyrdom and attained the highest ranks.

Also, so people do not say, “Nothing can happen to the family of the Prophet.” There is also a wisdom behind that. They say the wisdom of Allah Azza wa Jalla cannot be questioned. Therefore, this issue is an important one, because they are causing a big Fitnah against Muslims, leading them astray from the right way.

They say words against the Companions, they curse the Companions. Hāshā (far from it), they even curse the wives of our Holy Prophet, they curse the great caliphs! It’s all the Fitnah of shaytan.

It is necessary to warn people on this day of Ashura because there is no such thing as mourning and such nonsense things in Islam. There are tribes that do things that are not in Islam and then claim to be Muslims. Then there are Muslims who also believe in them and go astray. There are two ways to go astray in Islam. There is a group called Salafi, Wahhabi, who are against Ahl al-Bayt; and the other group who say, “We love Sayyidina ‘Alī ”, and curse the Companions. Whereas, they have nothing to do with Sayyidina ‘Alī Karram-Allah-u Wajhahu.

Sayyidina ‘Alī Karram-Allah-u Wajhahu was both related and united until the last minute with the Companions, Sayyidina Omar raḍiya Llāhu ‘anhu, Sayyidina Uthman raḍiya Llāhu ‘anhu, Sayyidina Abu Bakr raḍiya Llāhu ‘anhu. This Fitnah is from shaytan, nothing else. May Allah give

wisdom and intellect to theUmmah for the sake of today, so that we can commemorate this day as a day of mercy and blessing, not as a day of Fitnah. May Allah grant us from the blessings of today.

As we said before, the person who performs Ghusl (full-body ablution) and ablution today will live a healthy life all year. The one who applies Kohl in his eyes, does not suffer from eye pain. If people can't find Kohl, there are things other than Kohl. For example, our Holy Prophet said that if you apply turnip water to your eyes, it also gives strength to the eyes. Giving Sadaqah, buying provisions for home - these will bring the blessings of today to people, Muslims and believers all year. Otherwise, don't get involved in theFitnah. Because there are many shaytans who talk a lot these days. Don't listen to them.

May Allah protect us from Fitnah. And may Allah guide those who fall into Fitnah for the sake of today.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**133. MAN WAS CREATED OF HASTE**

**Sunday, 30 August 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah states in the Holy Qur'an: 'Man was created of haste.' (Qur'an 21:37).

Allah has created man of haste. So he wants everything to be hasty and to happen quickly. Nothing happens all at once. And then mankind rebels and does not have patience. Whereas, patience is the most beautiful thing for a person. He who is patient finally achieves his desire. Those who do not have patience and are in haste, everything will fall apart for them before it happens.

Allah shows us examples every day. A fruit will be a flower. After that it will be a tiny fruit. And after it slowly grows, you will eat it. Can we just eat it when it's a flower? We can't eat it. It has a time. Mankind knows this, but does not know his own state.

That's why Allah Azza wa Jalla said, "We created man of haste." He has to wait patiently so that his works and the things he needs to accomplish will bear fruit when they are ready. It doesn't happen all at once, nothing happens all at once. Very rarely do some things happen at once, but the rare thing is almost non-existent.

Patience is important. Mankind today is making new inventions in this world and so everything can happen very quickly. It can happen. But as we said, some things take time. Even though people hear about this, they



don't know. As Mawlana Rumi said: "I was raw, then I got cooked, now I am burned." So there is rawness, then people will cook. After cooking, some of them get bad or burn to ashes with the love of Allah That's the important thing.

To burn is also a virtue, no one goes beyond that. But it is necessary to do it. Human beings should not be left raw. Man is cooked with patience. May Allah save us all from this rawness insha'Allah.

Because people of this time insist on staying raw. All the things, all the services are arranged in order for people to stay raw. When people are raw, shaytan can play with people as he pleases. For that, we need to cook insha'Allah.

May Allah give us strength and help us all Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**134. MAN COMES FROM FORGETFULNESS**

**Tuesday, 1 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah Azza wa Jalla created man forgetful, 'Man' comes from which means 'Forgetfulness'. Therefore, when you do business or agree on something, He tells us to write it down. If you write it, then nobody can claim otherwise saying, "I did this, I did that...". It will definitely be clear. Now most people say, "I told you so." The other says, "No, you didn't." When you say "I did it, you did it..." there will be a conflict. After that, it is not clear who is right and who is wrong. Allah Azza wa Jalla clearly tells us to write,

'Write it down.' (Qur'ān 02:282).

Everyone knows how to write, thank Allah. Hundreds of thousands of schools were built, but they are not teaching anything anyway. At least they teach how to write, yet people do not use it. They do not use things that are beneficial, but they do other things in vain. They read and such but they do not do what should be done. Allah says "write" when something is done. Don't say that he is a friend, he is an acquaintance. If that were the case, Allah would've said not to write if he was your friend or your acquaintance. It is Allah's wisdom that He gave man forgetfulness. As we said, 'Man' comes from, 'Forgetfulness'. Forgetfulness is also a blessing from Allah. If people did not forget, most people would not be able to survive the torments and pains they suffered in this world. They are gradually forgotten over time. As they are forgotten, the agreements and everything is forgotten. That's why Allah Azza wa Jalla says "write" so that there is no conflict. This is an important

thing, but nobody does it. They do not intend to do it saying, "So that they don't catch us later. Let's not write now. If we do, it will cause trouble or something bad will happen to us later." Therefore, this is an important issue. They should think carefully about what they want to do, and write according to it and not change it afterwards. Allah made it easy for mankind so that there would be no conflict between them. Like in everything else, people do not follow Allah's orders in this too. After that, a lot of messy things happen to them.

May Allah protect us. May Allah help us all.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**135. BAHAUDDIN NAQSHBAND**

**Wednesday, 2 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah states in the Holy Qur'an: 'Verily on the friends of Allah there is no fear, nor shall they grieve.' (Qur'ān 10:62). The Awliya of Allah are the beloved ones of Allah, the servants He loves. They are people who carry the light of our Holy Prophet to people. They carry it in a live way, not soulless like the scholars who read from the books. When you become a scholar, there must be both spirituality and knowledge, otherwise it will not be beneficial.

Thank Allah, yesterday was the birthday of Shaykh Bahauddin Naqshband, one of our great Mashayikh in the Tariqa. It is the 14th day of Muharram, after Ashura. It is a means to remember them, to reach them and to take from their blessings. When we remember them, they are there and their support reaches us insha'Allah.

Shaykh Bahauddin Naqshband is a great saint and the Imam of our Tariqa. He was born on this day. It has been nearly eight hundred years, and his name continues to be mentioned. Millions and billions of people follow his beautiful Tariqa. Indeed, it is the pure Tariqa of Ahl as-Sunnah wal Jama'ah. It shows the way of our Holy Prophet.

It even shows the smallest Sunnah of our Holy Prophet. He is a holy person. May Allah sanctify his secret. May Allah have mercy on us for his blessing Insha Allah.

These days when you say Tariqa, people don't understand. The way of Shaykh Bahauddin Naqshband ؒ is a pure way. Whoever objects it is foolish and faithless. That way is the way of light. It is the way that leads to Allah. The way that leads you to Allah is a beautiful way. May Allah grant us from his Himmah and blessings. May Allah bless it. May it be a blessed day for us.

Al-Fatiha to his soul, to the soul of all Mashayikh and to the soul of our Holy Prophet.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

136.

**SINCERE PEOPLE WIN**

**Thursday, 3 September 2020/15 Muharram 1442**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah states in the Holy Qur'an: Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Unquestionably, for Allah is the pure religion.' Religion should be sincerely devoted to Allah (Qur'an 39:03).

Sincere people win. People who are pure for Allah and who do works for the hereafter without mixing the worldly benefits are those whom Allah loves. Sincerity is important. Allah knows both the outside and the inside of man. So you can fool everyone, but you cannot fool Allah Azza wa Jalla.

Therefore, sincerity is important. Sincerity is a beautiful thing even if it is difficult. People do many things to show off and they can fool people, but Allah cannot be fooled. People can benefit from other people, but the real benefit is from Allah. Therefore, a person who is not sincere fools himself, not others.

He firstly fools himself, and all his works become worthless. So do not fool yourself firstly by being deceived by worldly possessions. Turn to Allah, be with Allah so that you can win.

Our Holy Prophet said, "He who cheats us is not of us."

Anyway, people deceive themselves first. There are two ways, either you are with us or you are not. This the main thing, you are either with Allah or with the shaytan; nothing else. May Allah protect us insha'Allah. The

evil of our ego is big, so may Allah protect us from the evil of our ego and not lead us away from sincerity. May we be with sincere people. The meaning is not in the multitude, it is in the essence even if they were few. Therefore, may Allah help us and may we not follow our ego.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**137. EXCEPT FOR THREE DEEDS**

**Saturday, 5 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet states in a Hadith Sharif that when a person dies, all his good deeds stop. He is dead now, he can neither pray nor fast nor give alms. His book is closed, except for three things. They receive those good deeds and rewards continuously.

The first is beneficial knowledge. For example, those who write a book. But not everyone can do it, very few people do. Even if they do, those who write nowadays do not write knowledge but ignorance. Ignorance is everywhere. They are leading people astray. If a person gives beneficial knowledge, people will benefit from it. This reward will go to that person, and it will continue even if he dies.

The second is Sadaqah Jariyah, ongoing charity. They do good works, build a fountain, a mosque or a Dergah. Any good thing so that people always benefit from it. The rewards also go to that person.

The third is a righteous child. A righteous child that does good deeds and follows the path of his parents and ancestors. That reward will reach them as well. It is a little difficult for everyone to write a book, as we said, it is not clear what they will write. But everyone can do good deeds, not necessarily building a mosque or a Dergah, since they say: "But I can't, I don't have money"; don't think like that. If a person puts even one stone, he will be rewarded until the Day of Judgment.



Therefore, may Allah grant us to do such good deeds. Because there are many people who have wealth and possessions, but they leave without being able to do good deeds. They already didn't do good themselves, will their children do? Nothing comes after.

The important thing is that you should do things that will bring you rewards after you leave; that is the gain. A person now does something for worldly benefit, and it is not even clear whether it will work or not. But the works of the hereafter are guaranteed.

Insha Allah, may Allah bless the person who built this place. May Allah continue his good deeds until the Day of Judgment. As we worship in this place, his rewards increase, his gain increases and he becomes happy. May Allah perpetuate it Insha Allah. May it continue until the Day of Judgment. May all the good deeds increase.

May Allah increase such places and those who do good.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**138. HOPE FOR GOODNESS**  
**Sunday, 6 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet says: "Hope for good, you will find good." Hope for goodness and you will find it. There is goodness behind everything. Everything you do should be looked at with goodness. If you hope for goodness, Allah will turn even the badness into goodness through His will. But if you look at everything in a bad way, it will be bad as well. Therefore, it is necessary to constantly think about goodness in every work; in every work, whether it is or it is not [good]. When that happens, a person will be comfortable and at peace. "This is Allah's will. Allah has certainly willed us good. This job will turn out good. What we do will be good. Where we go is good. Where we come from is good. There is goodness in everything." And so people will find goodness. Our Holy Prophet is, 'The most truthful among the truthful'. Everything he says is the truth. We should say: "We believe and we confirm", and do what he says. Subhan'Allah, Allah Azza wa Jalla sent our Holy Prophet as a mercy to people. If people want to live comfortably in this world and in the hereafter, they must follow our Holy Prophet's way and do what he showed. If they do this, they will be comfortable in this world and happy in the hereafter. What is important is the hereafter. The real comfort and beauty are there. May Allah grant us all goodness Insha Allah. May Allah grant us to follow the way of our Holy Prophet firmly so that goodness comes to us Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

139.

**BEING CONSUMED**

**Monday, 07 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem: “Wa-in massahu sh-sharru faya’sun qanūt” (Qur’ān 41:49), says Allah ‘azza wa jalla. What is the meaning of this today? I think it just came out, now there is such a thing as burnout among people. What does exhausted mean? So he doesn't enjoy anything anymore, he is miserable, in a state of mind, he has no hope, nothing. This happens more with unfaithful, unbelieving people. Because he doesn't want anything anymore. He does not think of the Hereafter. There is no prayer, no supplication, nothing. They think the world is a paradise. When something happens, when there is a jolt, “I am over.” It feels like I am exhausted. He hurts himself. But in Islam, there is annihilation (fanā') in the essence of Allah, there is annihilation of ourselves, not exhaustion. It is necessary to annihilate ourselves, not to exhaust ourselves. [Otherwise,] you are exhausted, finished – that is the difference.

For this reason, those who live for the world are exhausted, and fall into all kinds of troubles, because they have nothing in them that endures. They have no faith in anything. Their beliefs are in this world, in work, in power. Especially these days, this year, the whole world has been in trouble for those people. The world, however, is not a paradise. The world is a place of testing. Sometimes it happens to one person, sometimes it happens to the nation, and sometimes, as now, it happens to the whole world. You should not trust the world. You should trust Allah. If you connect to a firm place, you will be comfortable, and it will benefit you. Otherwise, one will suffer in vain and will not be of any use.

Turn to Allah so that we can annihilate our soul in Allah, and then I hope we can relax. May God protect us. Sometimes the same happens to people who believe. It rubs on us from them too, so we should right ourselves. There is Allah, and Allah does not change, does not disappear. He is eternal and everlasting. The world is not permanent. So may Allah protect us.

People should not fall into gloom and exhaustion, but should take shelter in Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

140.

## ORDER GOOD AND FORBID EVIL

Tuesday, 8 September 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Tariqa is for Sohbah and for gathering good people. Tariqas are the ways that lead to our Holy Prophet. Tariqa means the way. It is for goodness and to guide people. It is a way disliked by shaytan. It is the way that Allah and our Holy Prophet love.

That's why, our Holy Prophet says that in the end of times it will not be 'enjoining M'aruf (good) and forbidding Munkar (evil)', but the opposite will be happening.

This is the sign of the end times. They will order you not to do good but to do evil and commit sin. That's why shaytan takes the opportunity. They attack Islam and the Tariqa by drooling like rabid dogs. They are trying to stop and ban Islam and Tariqa. Why are they banning them? They are forbidding good. It is one of the miracles of our Holy Prophet that in the end of times they will order evil and forbid good.

It is the same all over the world. The shaytan and his followers are using all kinds of means, all kinds of things to attack Islam, to attack Muslims. They are attacking the biggest forts of Islam, which are the Tariqas. Shari'ah and Tariqa go together, they do not go alone. Can a single winged bird fly alone? It cannot fly, it falls. That's what they want too. They are trying to separate the Shari'ah from the Tariqa and then do as they wish. This is a blessing Allah has given us. Allah will protect it

insha'Allah, there is no need to worry. There is a goodness in everything insha'Allah. The more they attack, the more Allah will protect us.

Our aim is to worship Allah sincerely, to serve Allah's servants and to serve Islam. This is our intention. Allah gives man according to his intentions. If his intention is bad, his end will be bad. Therefore, the intention is very important. Most of the time, some people come and say; "We will do this, we will do that.". We say, keep your intention in your heart clean. As long as it is clean, the rest is not important. But if your face is different, your heart is different and your intention is different, then we will not interfere. You will be slapped and you will be disgraced.

May Allah protect us from the evil of our ego. The Tariqa is actually to train the ego, not to pump the ego. The more the ego goes up, the more you should crush it. May Allah protect us. May we always be in service Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

141.

**HAKKANI**

**Thursday, 10 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah states in the Holy Qur'an: 'And say, Truth has come, and falsehood has perished. Indeed is falsehood ever bound to perish.' When the truth comes, false does not remain, it ends. The truth is the word of Allah and the word of our Holy Prophet. Eventually, the truth will appear, even after years. What matters is the end. People are deceived by what is not right.

They follow it and they consent to injustice. The truth is the word of Allah, injustice is the work of shaytan.

Therefore, be with the truth and do not stray from the right way. The truth is beautiful. When everyone gets their right, everyone is comfortable and satisfied. But if you do not accept the truth, there will be no peace, no comfort and no blessing. Mankind is deceived. No matter how much he knows and reads, he can still be deceived. Actually, he is deceived more. When there is more arrogance, people get away from the truth.

Truth is the word of Allah. When it comes, others do not matter. Therefore, be with the truth so that even if the whole world is against you, it will not have any effect. But if you are with the unjust, you will not end well. Allah Azza wa Jalla says it clearly, but human beings follow their ego, shaytan and their own desire, which seem beautiful to them.

May Allah make us among those who are with the truth.

Mawlana's title was Hakkani, it means the defender of the truth. Insha Allah we are Hakkani until the end and we are with the truth.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



**142. THE TRADE ON FRIDAY**

**Friday, 11 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Today is Friday; it is a holy day. It is our holiday insha'Allah. In the time of our Holy Prophet, there was no holiday like now; Friday is a holiday, Saturday is a holiday, Sunday is a holiday. There was no such thing as a holiday. Allah made all the day on Friday beautiful and blessed, but there is a time on Friday when trade is forbidden.

In honor of the day of Friday, there is a verse that says that buying and selling is a *ḥarām* at the time of prayer. It is forbidden, do not do it. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem O you who have believed, when [the adhan] is called for the prayer on the day of, Jumah [Friday], then proceed to the remembrance of Allah and leave trade. That is better for you, if you only knew.' (Qur'ān 62:09).

"When the adhan is called on Friday, go to Friday Prayer and stop trade. This is better for you", says Allah Azza wa Jalla.

Just because he will earn two cents, he rejects all the blessings and becomes a rebel against Allah. That's why, you can work all day on Friday, but you have to be patient for ten minutes or fifteen minutes regarding trade. The person who owns the shop should close it and write [a sign] that says "I am going to Friday Prayer". There are many of such people. But those who do not know and say: "What is the use of this", will be deprived of that thing and its blessings will go away.

Therefore, Friday has many virtues. There are many things to do on Friday. And this is one of them such that you should not be trading during the time of prayer. Friday Prayer is not Fard (obligatory) for women, but this trade order is also valid for them. It is for all Muslims, not only for men but also for women. Women should not go shopping during Friday Prayer. They should wait and go after that.

There is a blessing on Friday. There is the hour of response. There is the hour of response on Friday when Allah accepts the prayers. It is not clear when in 24 hours. Therefore, it is necessary to constantly make Dua on Friday, especially those who have a need; we all have a need anyways. May it coincide with the hour of response.

May Allah give strength to our faith and blessings to our days. May Allah protect us, and guide Muslims Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**143. THE EGO IS A BIG ENEMY**

**Saturday, 12 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

In the beginning of the Friday Khutbah we say : We seek refuge in Allah from the evil of our ego, and from our bad doings." We say to Allah Azza wa Jalla, we seek refuge in You from the evil of our ego. Just as we seek refuge from the evil of shaytan, we also seek refuge from the evil of our ego. Because the ego is a big enemy. Just as shaytan is your enemy and it is clear that he is an enemy, your ego is also your enemy. The enemy wants to humiliate you and beat you. The ego is the same thing. That's why we take refuge in Allah from it, we ask for help from Allah. It's not an easy thing to do.

People who say, "I became a Hodjah. I became a scholar. I became this. I became that. Thousands of people follow me" and think that they are something are enlarging their egos. In the end, the ego throws the person to the ground, tramples on him and kicks him. The more you give way to your ego, the wilder it becomes, the more merciless it becomes. To be merciful to your ego is oppression to yourself. As a person enlarges his ego and listens to it, he oppresses himself. The more he obeys its orders, the worse the man becomes. So, if you say let's have some mercy on the ego, it will directly ride over you.

Allah's orders are clear. If you go beyond those orders and obey your ego, you will be at loss. There are limits, there are certain things to what a person can do within the orders of Allah and you have to follow them. The ego does not want them. But if you follow them, you will control

your ego, then you will rise. Otherwise, if you follow the orders of your ego, you will go lower.

It is that easy. It is not easy to implement but easy to explain. To be in control of your ego is a man's job. The one who controls his ego is a man. The one who does not control his ego is not a man. May Allah protect us and may He help us.

You should not give ease to your ego until your last breath. Because, just like shaytan, even in your last breath it will try to take you out of this world in loss. We should be careful of this. Don't let your ego deceive you by saying, "I am old. I have become this. I have become that." The tricks of the ego are many. You should always be careful.

May Allah help us. May Allah strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**144. A DREAM YOU DIDN'T SEE**

**Sunday, 13 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet says that people might think that some things have no harm to others but they are harmful. Our Holy Prophet states: "The person who claims to have seen a dream which he did not see is cursed." Certainly everyone sees dreams, but it is a sin for anyone to claim that he saw a dream which he did not see. What's the harm? Allah knows the harm.

People can also use dreams to get a benefit from everything. It has a wisdom. It is not easy to be cursed, it is bigger than sin. People claim, "We saw such a dream", thinking that it is nothing [harmful]. They think that it won't do any harm. However, there is a great harm in saying that.

That's why our Holy Prophet forbade it. People who use dreams, use everything. The shaytan makes them use it. This is one of the reasons. One has to be careful of what he does and says. If it becomes a habit, it harms others. Just like showing something that did not happen as if it happened. Especially sometimes people say, "I saw our Holy Prophet in my dream", but it turns out to be something that has nothing to do with that. People should be told this. These are things that some people don't care about, but they do matter. Everything will be accounted for. Therefore, you need to pay attention to that too. This matter is not simple. We will be questioned for it. Apart from being questioned for it, a person's sins increase from nothing.

You have to be careful of this. As our Holy Prophet said: "A person should either speak good or be silent." So it is better to be silent. Don't say you saw something you didn't see. May Allah protect us. May Allah show us good dreams because dreams are divided in two: there are good dreams and there are bad dreams. Always interpret them as good so that they turn out good.

Just like when Yusuf 'alayhi s-salam was in prison, he had two friends there. One of his prison friends told a dream that never existed. And when he interpreted it, it came out like that. He said, "I saw myself carrying bread on my head and birds were eating thereof." But he did not see that dream, he just said that. That's why when Yusuf 'alayhi s-salam interpreted it, it came out like that. He said, "They will hang you, they will crucify you and the birds will eat from your head." And this is exactly what happened.

Therefore, may Allah protect us. Especially if someone interpreted a dream that does not exist in a bad way, then it will be harmful for us. May Allah protect us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

145.

## ADAB

Monday, 14 September 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The first thing that the people of Tariqa will learn is Adab, good manners. It is to have Adab towards Allah, towards our Holy Prophet, towards the Mashayikh and towards people. The first thing the Tariqa will teach is Adab. A person who has no Adab should not say that he is in Tariqa. Adab towards Allah is to follow the commands of Allah as much as possible. And to seek forgiveness and repentance from him for what we cannot do, and not to do evil things.

Adab towards our Holy Prophet is to have love towards his companions and family, and not to say the slightest bad thing about them. They are loved ones of our Holy Prophet. If they speak against the ones he loves, Allah Azza wa Jalla will take care of them. It is not your duty. Our duty is to look at ourselves. We are responsible for our own actions. We forget what we did the day before or the month before. People are unaware of what is happening in the world. They try to judge and decide on what happened hundreds of years ago. That is also not Adab, it is bad manners.

May Allah protect us. May Allah not let us follow our ego. Because this is what comes from the ego and nothing else. What comes from the ego and shaytan is the opposite of Adab. To be with bad manners is their job. Allah is Aḥkamu l-Hākimīn, The Best of Judges. Allah is the One who judges. We are responsible for our own actions. We should ask for Allah's forgiveness. We should leave the affairs of others to Allah. If everyone has Adab, it will be like a garden of flowers. And Muslims will not be

toys in anyone's hands. May Allah help us. May we have Adab all the time Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



146.

## A PLACE OF TESTS

Tuesday, 15 September 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah states in the Holy Qur'an: 'Truly, Allah is Able to do all things.' Everything is in the hands of Allah. Allah does as he wills. He gives to whomever he wants, and does not give to whomever he wants. He raises whomever he wants, and lowers whomever he wants. This is how it is. We did not come here according to our own will. It happened by the will of Allah. This is not a party, a republic or a democracy. So you cannot ask: "Why did this happen? Why aren't my works successful?" Allah does what he wants. And what he does not want does not happen. You can try as much as you want.

This is a place of tests. This world is a place of tests. One should think about it thoroughly; understand, think and move, then he will feel comfortable. Otherwise, the one who keeps asking "Why?", his whole life will be in turmoil. He will be useless, and his faith will be weak. Everything is a test from Allah. A person who is patient accordingly, will receive favors and rewards from Allah. Because there is nowhere else to go. You have no other opportunity. You have no other choice, you have no other chance; this is it. But people don't understand this, they rebel and look for other solutions. A person who seeks a solution in other than Allah is always at loss and cannot find any peace, beauty or goodness. Even though he might look good from the outside, he is not as such on the inside. Therefore, Muslims in particular should not say that our affairs are not going well in terms of worldly affairs, health and business. Leave

yourself to Allah, He will do what he wants. You make an effort and if it happens, it happens. If it does not, you will be rewarded. Faith has benefits in this world before the hereafter. Faithful people are at ease. As faith weakens, there is restlessness. Because they do not believe in anything, they think that they will be saved and comfortable with their own efforts. Without faith, it does not happen.

May Allah give us all true and strong faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

147.

## JUST A DREAM

Wednesday, 16 September 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

La ilaha illallah Muhammadu Rasulullah. This is true wealth, this is true  
existence, nothing more. The world is like an imagination; the reality is  
Allah. There is no true reality other than Allah. Those with Allah win.

The world is a deception, a deception, nothing more. We hear now, "Men  
have such wealth, this much money, this much property, they have  
property ..." – all are temporary. How it slips from under your feet, and  
doesn't stop! The days, weeks, and months pass suddenly, and the  
beginning of the year is coming. You look at the new year, and the new  
year is old, finished, and a new one is coming. If you're going to keep  
what you've got, you need to consider something that is real.

You will be with Allah. You should always keep the remembrance of  
Allah in your heart; it is this that will give you benefit. You should  
remember and invoke "Allah" at every minute.

So the dhikr of the heart is important in the Naqshbandi Order. One can  
do it continuously, in all twenty-four hours of the day. It is possible while  
you are lying down, sleeping, standing up, or working; you are always  
with Allah. Otherwise, if you dive into the world and run after the world,  
you will not be able to catch up. If you say you have iman, if you accept  
Allah, you will be saved.

No, nothing helps if you don't. The Karuns and the Pharaohs could not

take with them their tons of gold, money, possessions, or property – nothing!

They said, “We took it [with us],” and they put all that in their graves for the hereafter, but people came and took it out. Even they themselves could not stay in the grave!

For each person, the important thing is to be with Allah. If you are with Allah, you will be saved. Nothing else can save you. Neither possessions not property can save you. May Allah give you faith.

Insha’ Allah, the dhikr will always be in our hearts.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**148. DUTIES OF THE MONTH OF SAFAR**

**Thursday, 17 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Today is the last day of muharrem a month has passed in our hijri calendar. last year also passed quickly 1441 passed and now we're in 1442 last year strange things happened nobody was able to go to haj either those who were able to go don't count the haj was shut off for people this year we shall see inshallah how it's going to become how Allah wills it.

So, I hope this Safar month will pass comfortably. There is also a vazifeh for it, and the most important thing is sadaqah. Sadaqah is important, after that three Shahadahs and seventy Astaghfirullahs are to be recited, because it is necessary to ask forgiveness of Allah for what we knowingly or unknowingly used to do. God forgives and erases our sins, and when we wipe them away, we will not be punished. There is also seven times Surat ul-Fil. It should be read seven times a day. Sadaqah should be given, and as we already mentioned, three Shahadahs and seventy Astaghfirullahs. After that, there is no need to go here and there unnecessarily. This is important. These are easy things. Allah has shown ease in everything for us, and it will be easy, insha'Allah. I hope the month of Safar is beneficial to us and to His Ummah Muhammadiyah.

May Allah protect us and His Ummah Muhammadiyah from all kinds of misfortunes, evil, unseen accidents, jinns, magic and spells. And may He send us the Owner. As we said, last year passed with such and such, and we approach closer to the time of Sayyiduna al-Mahdi alaisalam and

Akhirah. Since we are living in the End Times, these issues are getting closer and closer. Things that have happened are things that seem so rare in human history.

Allah considers the situations we live in. Allah assigned them to us, and Insha Allah, He will reward us, and He will reward the patient. Nothing goes to waste for believers, but those who oppose Allah suffer and will not benefit.

May Allah guide us and give strength to our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**149. KNOWLEDGE IS TO KNOW ALLAH**

**Friday, 18 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, (Qur'ān 39:09). Allah states in the Holy Qur'an: 'Say, "Are those who know equal to those who do not know?"' Are those who know equal to those who do not know? Will they be at the same level? Never. What do they know? Knowledge.

What is knowledge? Knowledge is to know Allah, to believe in Allah. This doesn't happen by reading a lot. There are plenty of those who do that and deny Him even more. This is not knowledge but ignorance, nothing else. Even for a small matter, they can read for years, take lessons, do this and that, but they deny Allah Azza wa Jalla all at once. They also make children deny Him.

This is not knowledge, this is ignorance. Allah Azza wa Jalla describes their state in two words; are those who know equal to those who do not know? No. Those who know are the chosen ones, the most acceptable ones and the highest ones, firstly in the sight of Allah and then among people. Those who do not know are ignorant. Those who teach ignorance are the lowest, the inferior and the unacceptable ones.

The more you acknowledge Allah, the higher you rise. The more you deny Him, the lower you become, the lower you fall and the more worthless you become. Allah is great. Be with Allah. Do not be with those who think they are great. Those people are deceiving themselves, nothing

else. They deceive unfortunate people like them. Those who follow them will be of low level like them, and will not be accepted.

Let them say that they are such and such as much as they want. When they have no value in the sight of Allah, it is the same in the sight of people. Sometimes there may be people who claim that they are such and such on the outside, but it has no benefit. In the sight of people who see the truth, people who know the truth, they have no value and no worth.

The value is to be with those who know and recognize Allah. May Allah make us one of them Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**150. USE THIS WORLD FOR THE HEREAFTER**  
**Saturday, 19 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.  
Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.  
Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

“This world is a lie” they say. It is a proverb of our Turkish ancestors. Those who live for this world have been deceived, mistaken. This world is not left to anybody. Millions and billions of people have come and gone. Each of them thought that this world was left to him. Some idiots even went further, declaring to be gods. Neither their divinity nor they remained, they died too. This world is not left to anybody. This world is for the hereafter. Those who use this world for the hereafter are clever ones. Otherwise, no one will stay in this world forever. And even if they do stay, it is of no use. This is the will of Allah.

Our Holy Prophet says: “Allah sends two angels every morning and they declare: ‘Be born only to be dead and build only to be ruined’.”

Every born person will die and everything that is made will be ruined in the end. This is Allah’s law. Therefore, the clever person works for the hereafter, not for this world. Of course, working in this world is in order to make a living. After being obedient to Allah those who work to earn their living and to strengthen Islam are rewarded. And according to their intention it will also be counted as a worship.

But those who do not think about the hereafter, but say: “Let me do this in this world. Let me do that so that my name remains.” They think that people will stay here for millions of years, and that they will remember their name. These people have been deceived. They have been deceiving

themselves. The end of man in this world is death, and everything that is done will eventually be destroyed. Therefore, we should work and build for our hereafter which will not be ruined Insha Allah.

May Allah give us all such a mind and intellect because those who are not thinking as such have no mind or intellect; they are mindless. May Allah give strength to our faith Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**151. USELESS KNOWLEDGE**  
**Sunday, 20 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

In the sight of Allah, everything is known and people are told what to do. It is by the wisdom of Allah that people think that by reading a few books they know everything and they understand everything. They believe so. They think so. They do not accept anything from others. The knowledge they read that does not recognize Allah is not knowledge, it is not solid knowledge. Everything they read and teach becomes imagination. They say, "We know this." Allah has given these people this knowledge, it is pertaining to them. The knowledge of other creatures He created is different, ours is different.

Allah's knowledge is endless. That's why we have to turn to Allah. Scholars and educated people should turn to Allah so that they can be saved, and the knowledge they study becomes beneficial. They say that we are being educated. But the more educated they get, the worse they become; they do not get better. They become harmful instead of useful, because what they read is what shaytan teaches. They teach it gradually. Now it is totally clear because it is the end of times. It is not: 'enjoining good and forbidding evil', but it is: 'enjoining evil and forbidding good.' They enjoin evil and forbid good. In short, this is what they teach. They don't teach goodness. They say now everything is under our control. It is under the control of shaytan. Now you see in Europe, by the wisdom of Allah, they closed everywhere because of this disease but they always insist on opening schools. Why? Because they don't want to lose control. They will pollute and dirty the child's brain when he is younger.

What they do is not to wash but to dirty. That's why, while there are so many prohibitions on this and that, they insist on schooling them so that they can teach them the disgrace and filth of shaytan. They have programs to get kids into this filth, starting in kindergarten. By the wisdom of Allah, this thing came before they even started [the educational year]. They closed schools last year. You cannot go to war against Allah. The end of those who go to war against Allah is loss. Those who are with Allah are saved. May Allah help Islam, because they are doing what Europe and the West are doing. They are sinking with them. They have no thought of their own. Allah gave you mind, and He says: "Think". It is said: "An hour of contemplation is better than a hundred years of worship." May Allah give us all minds and intellect Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

152.

## TWO CHOICES

Monday, 21 September 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla states in the Holy Quran that whoever comes against Allah, rebels against Allah, and prefers this dunya, then his end will be hellfire, and he should not think that he will be going somewhere good. The choice is his. If he prefers the life of this world, this dunya, leaves Allah, and does all kinds of filth, committing sins and rebelling against Allah, then the place he is going is hell – some for eternity and some not forever. Some who believe in Allah but are then rebellious towards Him will also go to hell. But Allah 'azza wa jalla says that whoever does not save himself and stop himself from this rebellion is going to hell.

Whoever does stop himself, however, will go to paradise. So people have a choice of either of these two: either they are going to choose hell or heaven. There is no other choice, because there is nowhere else. People have been given a mind, and Allah who has given them the mind has also given them the choice, so that wherever they want to go, they can go.

How can that be? Is this justice from Allah? You can't interfere with Allah by questioning Him like that. Allah does not oppress, and that means that He has given people the choice to make the decision. So whoever controls his ego – that's the biggest thing. You have to control yourself; you have to control your ego. It is difficult, but if you control it, you are saved. But if you run after your ego and do whatever it wants, certainly the end will be hellfire.

May Allah protect us! May Allah protect us from the evil of our ego, and help us to strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**153. THE GREATEST OPPRESSION**

**Tuesday, 22 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla treats us with His grace and favor. He treats us with mercy, but in response people do evil most of the time. Most people oppress, and the biggest oppression is shirk, the associating of Allah with partners. What is worse is that they deny Allah, not acknowledging or accepting Him. They are thus oppressing themselves.

Allah does not like tyrants, and their end will not be good. They will suffer in the Hereafter on the Day of Judgement. It starts with Resurrection, but after death the intermediate stage called the barzakh starts in the grave. When a person shuts his eyes, he has passed over into real life, and at that time he will answer for what he has done. He will suffer the punishment for it, and then the punishment that will be given to him nobody can save him from. While in this world he had the mind to consider that if he repented it would be good, but if not he would suffer punishment. No one will sacrifice himself for you in the Hereafter. They do sacrificed themselves in this world.

For their father or mother, or for their children, many people sacrifice themselves, but in the Hereafter there is no such a thing. As we read in the Quran, a noble ayah says:

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Yawma yafirru l-mar'u min akhihi wa ummihi wa bnihi wa shahibatihi wa banihi" (Qur'an 80:34-36). On that day a man will run away from his brothers, and his mother and his father,

and from his wife and children. Why will he run away? So that they don't claim that he was also with us and attach themselves to him in the Hereafter, because at that time it will either be heaven or hell, and so nobody can sacrifice himself for others in the Hereafter. May Allah keep us safe while in this world. One act of worship that we do now has no difficulty at all compared to how much we struggle for the world. It has no pain, but people think that they were created to serve this world, and so they expend all their efforts and strength for the world. But the commandments of Allah are not hard, not difficult to do, the old and the young, the sick and the healthy, everybody, can do them. Allah gave permission, and gave us ease accordingly, but the son of man somehow cannot do it. He says it is hard.

May Allah make it easy for us, and make us love it, so that maybe we obey Him and worship with love, insha'Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**154. ACCOUNTABLE FOR EVERYTHING**  
**Wednesday, 23 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says in the Holy Quran, Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, " Kullu-mrī. 'im bimā kasaba rahīn" (Qur'ān 52:21)

Everyone is responsible for what he gets and does, and he will be held accountable for it. Everything is recorded. Everything remains in the sight of Allah, so that no one will be able to deny even the smallest things, whether we forget them or not. We might forget, but Allah does not. All is recorded and kept, so that we will give account for it. We will answer for it. Everybody will get credit for whatever good he does, and will receive reward for it, and his end will be good. But if he does wrong, he will suffer the consequences, and suffer the punishment for it.

The most important thing is to believe in Allah. This is true to such an extent that the Holy Prophet said in a hadith that although good and bad might be done, nevertheless what is most important is to say, "La ilaha illa 'Llah", whereas to associate others with Allah, there is nothing worse than that, for the result will be hell forever. Our Prophet in a hadith also says that if someone commits adultery, or steals, or does evil, if he has said, " La ilaha illa 'Llah", he will enter Paradise after he has received his punishment. But if he insists to deny, (and such stubbornness is what Shaytan wants, [for] Shaytan tries to get people to enter Hell,) then because of that, there will be no salvation for him. But the other will answer for his good and evil deeds, and after he has believed, after he has

believed in Allah, and after he has not ascribed partners to Him, he will eventually be in Paradise, Insha Allah.

For him, that is the important thing. But more important is to pay attention to what we do. When we do evil, don't say that no one has seen us. And if you do, repent and ask forgiveness. And if you have done anything against people, ask them for forgiveness, or repay them in this world, so that you may not be held responsible for it in the Hereafter, and so that you may be pure in the hereafter.

Entering the Next Life with burdens and sins is the hardest and worst thing. It is for a man's benefit to be pure in the Hereafter. What else do you earn in the world? No matter how much you gain, don't be happy that fooled such and such a person and that you gained some money from it. Be careful! We all commit sins, people commit sins, but if you ask for forgiveness and repent, Allah will forgive.

May Allah forgive us. Allah is all-forgiving. May He treat us with mercy. May He forgive those who ask for forgiveness. But if they don't, they themselves will suffer the punishment. Allah forbid!

May Allah keep us safe from sins, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**155. IN THE TWO WORLDS**  
**Friday, 25 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.  
Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.  
Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Today is blessed Friday. It is the blessed day that Allah 'azza wa jalla gave to our Prophet. Today is a holiday both in this world and in the Hereafter. It is a feast day for Muslims and believers, because Allah 'azza wa jalla manifests Himself on Friday in Paradise. That day will be a feast day. The manifestation of Allah 'azza wa jalla amongst so many blessings and beauties is more beautiful than all of them.

Those in heaven wait for that day so that they can attain that manifestation and see Him. Heaven is such that there are things there that have never come to mind before. This is very different from our life here. There are some idiots [who say], "There will be believers and Muslims in Paradise, so choose Hell! It will be better!" they say. They are supposedly smart. All the famous people are saying that the people whom they think are beautiful will be in Hell, so "Let's go there, what is in paradise? There is nothing," they say. There are unimaginable beauties in Paradise! Whatever beautiful things there are in the world, compared to the blessings in heaven, these are zero, nothing.

Nevertheless, the greatest wish of the people of heaven is to see and watch the manifestation of Allah 'azza wa jalla on Friday. How will that manifestation be? Allah knows best that there are special things in Paradise. Few things have been said about Paradise, but there are beauties there that our Prophet said cannot even come to one's mind here. There is also a blessed feast day there on Friday.

We don't know how the days and months are there, but it is “Friday”. There is no night, there is no sun, but with the power, grandeur, and knowledge of Allah ‘azza wa jalla, there is Friday. May Allah make us live those days, and make us happy in this world and in the Hereafter, Insha Allah. Allah bless us all.

May Allah guide those who are not on the right path so that Insha Allah they will see that beauty.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

156.

**BE WITH ALLAH**

**Wednesday, 30 September 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Those who are with Allah do not lose. Those who are with Allah always win. Sometimes it seems like a test, but keep your intentions solid and there is no fear Allah willing. A person who believes and trusts in Allah is always at peace, always at ease. Because you cannot trust anyone else. One day he is with you, the other day he is against you. Even if the whole world is against you, there will be no sadness or trouble as long as you are with Allah.

Be with Allah, have pure intentions and fulfill Allah's orders. Do not follow your ego. Do not deviate from the path by following your ego. Once you deviate from the path, then it's your fault, you bear the responsibility. You no longer have the trust that Allah gave you. Allah is with pure people. "Why did this happen to us? What is left?" When you say this, then the deficiency is in you. Look for the deficiency. If there is a deficiency, then do not complain. When you complain, you complain against Allah. As long as you are on the path of Allah, you have no fear. If you have made a mistake knowingly or unknowingly, you will be punished in this world and in the hereafter. A believer repents in this world and saves himself. But those who are not believers, and those who are against Allah will suffer both in this world and in the hereafter. After that, they oppose Allah without any morals or Adab.

Allah tells you to be straight. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "So remain on a right course as you have been commanded." (Qur'an 11:112). Be straight. Allah is with you as long as you are straight. If you deviate from

the path, Allah path is straight. Aṣ-Ṣirāṭ al-mustaḳīm . The straight path. If you go outside of it, it is your fault. Do not look for fault in Allah Repent, seek forgiveness and turn from your mistakes.

May Allah protect us from the evil of our ego. Our ego is strong. If we give it what it wants, we will not be saved. Some foolish ones say: “We will feed our ego until it is satisfied”, but it will be worse. The ego is never satisfied. The more you give the ego, the more it wants. You try so much, saying: “Let my ego be full, then I will turn to Allah, but it won’t work that way. The ego always wants more and more. The more you “give ” it, the more it wants. Therefore, it is necessary to train it so that you are on the right path and you are with Allah. May Allah help us all, and not leave us to the hands of our ego. Don’t look down at others, we also have the same ego. It is not necessary to condemn that ego, but what is necessary is to take a lesson from the situation in which they fell in; it is necessary to take lessons.

We should not give the ego what it wants even for an hour, a minute or a second; it should be trained. May Allah help us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**157. GAINING KNOWLEDGE**

**Thursday, 01 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.  
Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.  
Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa  
qul Rabbi zidni 'ilmā" (Qur'ān 20:114).

It is a holy verse where Allah advises us to ask Him to increase our  
knowledge. It is Allah's order, a task for us. It is Allah's command to seek  
knowledge. For a Muslim to learn is an obligation until death.  
Whether you go to a madrassa or you learn something new everyday, a  
Muslim should learn knowledge for the sake of Allah. Knowledge that is  
not for the sake of Allah is not knowledge but ignorance. It has no benefit.  
Our Holy Prophet says, " I seek refuge from useless knowledge." Some  
people learn and read, but they do the opposite of what they learn. So  
seeking knowledge is an order of Allah, and let us do it just as Allah  
wants and wills, insha'Allah.

Thanks be to Allah that at this [our] madrassah people no longer have to  
come physically, but it comes all the way to them now. Slowly but surely,  
however much they can do, they should do. Nobody is pushing them, but  
they themselves will benefit from it. This will be a benefit too,  
insha'Allah.

This is a beautiful thing, because unlike in the past when people had to  
go to another place for knowledge, and stay away from their families for  
years, and be cut off from the world, now there are more opportunities  
and means. But [still] it is difficult. More people can join in nowadays by

using these means, but there is no trust.

There are those who, instead of being useful, are harmful most of the time, and as we have seen their knowledge to be, their teachings have confused the Muslim world. People go all the way to certain countries, and then they come back to their countries not with knowledge but with fitna.

So insha'Allah what we are doing is for the sake of Allah, and therefore it maybe useful for everybody and for Muslims, insha'Allah. This is the intention, and may Allah give us according to our intention. May He accept it and what we are trying to do, because we are trying hard, and there is fitna, a very serious fitna that makes it unclear what is good and what is bad.

So insha'Allah, these things that are done with sincerity are being done five days a week for the sake of Allah, and the teaching will be based on the most trustworthy authors and books. Of course, the first year will be a preparatory year, and after that students can start fully [into the subjects during] the second year. We took a step.

May Allah be our helper. May Allah make it for guidance, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**158. POSSESSING A SENSE OF SHAME**

**Friday, 02 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The Holy Prophet says, “Al-ḥayā’u mina l-īmān.” Shame comes from faith. “Shame” means adab. People with good manners are people with faith. Those who do not have adab are not ashamed. They are missing faith, iman. What should we be ashamed of? First, we should be ashamed before Allah We need to have adab towards Him, then towards our Holy Prophet and also towards people. We should have adab, since this is the basis of tariqah, and is the basis of Islam, also.

The Holy Prophet used to call Sayyiduna Othman “the possessor of shame (ḥayā’) and faith”. [But] the people of today are shameless. They yell, scream, and protest. [They think that] there is nothing to be ashamed of, nothing to be embarrassed about. These things are new teachings! But they are the exact opposite [of what is correct]. Shaytan’s method is to be shameless and without adab, and to be bad and evil. The Muslim should not listen to such things. [But nowadays,] a person who has [even] a little bit of shame or embarrassment is laughed at. In fact, sometimes people come and complain to us saying that they have a girl who is too embarrassed, too shy! This is not a bad thing! Humility is a good thing!

But these people of the End Times think that good is bad and bad is good. People and Muslims should know this first: they cannot have faith without humility and shame. May Allah make us amongst His beloved servants, insha’Allah. May we be as they were, and have adab, insha’Allah. Adab and ḥayā’ keep people away from evil. A person

becomes ashamed to do evil, because he wonders what happen if others found out about it. People without ḥayā' do not care at all [about this]!

They do whatever they want, and they don't care what people say or think. These say that we should have courage, and should not be ashamed of anybody, that we don't need to be. [They ask] why should I hide anything that Allah already knows?

May Allah protect us from this. We should not mix things up. We should not do things according to our own minds and [then] make excuses for ourselves. May Allah keep us away [from such], and protect us from the evils of our ego, our nafs, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

159.

**RABITA**

**Thursday, 08 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

AlhamduliLlah, we have traveled and come back. It was a good visit.  
Everything that is done for the sake of Allah is good and beneficial.  
Things that are not done for Allah's sake are not useful. This was a  
journey made for the sake of Allah. Our ihvan there were very pleased.  
This also is something Allah likes. What Allah likes the most is, as the  
Holy Prophet says, "Qalbun surūrun fi qalbim mu'min."

When you give happiness to the heart of a mu'min, this is what Allah  
likes, and then Allah is pleased with you. It had been two years, since we  
had been there, so our ikhwan were very happy. May Allah make their  
happiness last. Whatever difficulties they have, may Allah make them  
easily sorted out for them, insha'Allah.

It is important to be persistent and steady on this path. There may or may  
not be a test. But may Allah not test us, because we are not people who  
can be tested.

May Allah, therefore, make us firm on this path. May we be with  
mashayikh, insha'Allah. We need to be careful. Stay in rabita continually.  
Stay connected, insha'Allah. Without rabita, there is forgetfulness. So  
there are wazifas in order to [help you] make rabita. Everyone has his  
own [to do], and some have more than the others, but the most important  
thing is consistency, Insha Allah.

May Allah make reunion possible again. Insha Allah, we will meet some of the other ikhwan and see one another. The most important thing is to meet Mahdi, Insha Allah. May Allah accept it. May Allah protect us.

May Allah give our faith strength, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**160. THE COMPANIONS OF THE CAVE**  
**Friday, 9 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Today is Friday; it is a holy day. It is a Sunnah to recite Surah Al-Kahf today. By Allah's permission, it protects from Dajjal and Gog and Magog in the end of times. Surah Al-Kahf tells the story of the Companions of the Cave, Aṣḥāb al-Kahf and what their state was. We were in Tarsus a day or two ago. We went to their place. They say that they are found in many places, but according to what the Mashayikh say, the place in Tarsus is the most correct. Because the place described by Allah Azza wa Jalla, both spiritually and in the Qur'an, fits perfectly to that place.

Thank Allah we went to visit. Their story is very strange. Allah Azza wa Jalla told it to people as a miracle in the Qur'an 'Azimu sh-Shan, and it has been told in other places as well.

They were young men who had a beautiful life. They were with the king. They had nothing missing, but what was missing was that they did not recognize Allah. When they recognized Allah, everything they had was of no value to them. The king threatened them by saying, "You will either turn from your religion or I will kill you." So they fled from that king and climbed the mountain, not knowing what to do. They took refuge in a cave to worship Allah.

Through Allah's wisdom, and so He may save them by His grace, they slept for 309 years to set an example for the humanity that came after them. Allah laid them there and they slept. There was no food or drink.

They slept for three hundred and nine years in that state. It shows us the hereafter and also death.

Then when they got up, "How long did we sleep?" they asked each other. "We slept a little too long, I think we slept a day", they said. There was some tiredness in their bodies. The other said: "I think we slept a little too long from tiredness, we may have slept for a few days." However, they spent three hundred and nine years.

The dog was with them too, and nothing happened to him. "What's up, what's left, are they looking for us yet?", they wondered. So they sent someone to their hometown. Then it turned out that they slept that long. It is the wisdom of Allah that Allah made them disappear.

A mosque is built in their place. Those who came after would come to faith. Those people were waiting for them and when they found them, everyone saw this miracle, and their faith got stronger. Of course, such a faith is not possible for everyone. When there is faith, nothing has value. The world's possessions have no value. They went out of there thinking, "We would either die or save our faith." They saved their faith and are in service until the Day of Judgment, serving all believers. Their duty is for others

There are miracles of Allah Azza wa Jalla in every minute and every second. In fact, this world, these realms, planets, these places, the skies are there by a miracle, not by itself. He showed them as a very small example. But for those who know and see, everything is a miracle of Allah. His miracles are continuous. Without a miracle, no one can be in existence, nothing can happen. There would be no movement. You have to believe in Allah and His miracles.

They say that whoever does not believe in Allah is an unbeliever; that is the issue here. Allah gave man eyes, but he does not see, he is blind. He has eyes, but he is blind because he does not see the truth. You have to see the truth. You have to hear the truth. May Allah make us from those who see, hear and believe Insha Allah.

May Allah strengthen our faith insha'Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**161. TO EXPERIENCE EXPERIENCE**

**Monday, 12 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

They say life is experience. There are things to experience, and things not to. One learns from experience, but to re-experience what has already been experienced is a bit foolish. One who tries to experience something that has been done before is a person who is missing something in their minds. They lack intelligence.

There are certain things that don't need to be experienced. Fire burns. There's no need to experience that again. What is bad is clear.

Sometimes there are doubtful things, and people can sometimes try them, but there's no need to try and waste time with needless, useless things. Doing thus are plenty of schools, universities, and high schools that do not teach people [anything useful]. The son of man doesn't understand, and doesn't take lessons from [experience]. He says, "I'm going to do it again. I'm going to try again."

They say that our ancestors, our forefathers, didn't understand this, that they didn't know. He says, "I will come up with a new system, and I'm going to make it better," yet in trying to do so they make it worse. They come up with something worse.

Our nation is a nation who believes in Allah, and who respects its ancestors. They hold on to their religion. There's no need for anything else. They rose with it. They were exalted by it, but Shaytan deceives man.



"You do better," he says, [then] he does something for a few years. Afterwards, most people return to the original [way], but only after wasting time and making quite a few mistakes. So our path is beautiful. There is no need to test it. We have to continue along the path of our ancestors that goes back to our Prophet. There is no need for other ways. Everything else is the way of Shaytan. "I can be a better Muslim. No, this is not the way of my ancestors, let me try another way." Then he gets into empty jobs. The survivor then survives, but the one who cannot save himself, suffers in both this world and in the Hereafter.

This ummah trained hundreds of thousands of scholars. Hundreds of thousands of commanders came. The good ones are known, and those who are not good are cursed until the Day of Judgment. The nation was harmed because of the evil they did, and they found no benefit.

May Allah not misguide us. May we be amongst the good. May we help the good ones, Insha Allah.

May the good ones increase in number, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**162. THE LAST WEDNESDAY OF THE MONTH OF**

**SAFAR**

**Tuesday, 13 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Tomorrow is the last Wednesday of the month of Safar. It is a heavy day, and we need to be careful on it. Pay attention to it. Again, the duties are the same 3 Testifications of Faith (Shahadāh), 300 istighfār, 7 Suratu l-Fil, and don't forget about sadaqa. There is no need to go into that [topic] more here. Some days are heavy, but through Allah's grace they pass with ease. But those people who don't pay attention to this, don't have information about Safar, or about religion and faith! Then something happens to them, "Where did this come from?" they say. They do not know the reason, but there are some days that have more barakah, and some days are heavier. By the permission of Allah, for whoever respects them and takes his precautions, they will pass lightly and be harmless. Our Holy Prophet says, "Wish for goodness and you will find it." He would never consider anything to be bad luck. But again, take precautions. To take refuge in Allah, to ask for forgiveness, and to give charity – these are big precautions for people. Allah Azza wa Jalla says: "Wa tahsabūnahu hayyīnān wa huwa 'anda Llāhi 'azīm". (Qur'ān 24:15). It is simple, and you might not value it much, but it is great in the sight of Allah. What is great in the sight of Allah is what most people don't consider at all. They don't consider or pay attention to important things, but [instead] pay attention to useless, unimportant things. Well, we should be paying attention to what is important in the sight of Allah, and consider it. What we need to pay attention to in the sight of Allah is to ask for forgiveness, to repent, and to give sadaqa. These things are

valuable in the sight of Allah. Insha'Allah, we will pass it [i.e., this last Wednesday of Safar] with ease and without any harm. We say these now so that people may take precaution for tomorrow. Today is Tuesday. Tomorrow is Wednesday. Insha Allah, may we reach many good days and these trials end, these difficulties pass. May we, insha'Allah, gain rewards in these. These things do not happen in vain. Everything that is written for them, they will receive it here and in the Hereafter, insha'Allah. May Allah make us succeed. May we be blessed, Insha Allah.

May all our days be blessed.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

## 163. THE VIRTUE OF FORGIVENESS

Wednesday, 14 October 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Wa l-āfina ‘ani n-nāsi wa ‘Llāhu yuhibbu l-muhsinīn” (Qur’ān 3:134) “...and [they] pardon others, and Allah loves the ones who add quality.”

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Inna dhālika min ‘azmi l-umūr” (Qur’ān 31:17) “...surely, this is a resolve to aspire to.” Allah says that to forgive people for their mistakes is something of great importance.

Everyone makes mistakes but very few can forgive. This is because people would like to pay back the wrong done to them. Sometimes you can do that. You may do that, but there is a huge reward in forgiving even when you have the means to punish someone. [In thus forgiving], one would have done a great deed, and would be overcoming his own nafs. If that does not seem good enough, then additionally, one could also help the wrongdoer, and so become a beloved servant of Allah.

Mankind is used to doing bad. They even cause more harm to people who help them and do them good, and so the Holy Prophet said to beware of the person you help or do good for.

To be able to forgive people, however, is not in everyone’s depth, not everyone can do it. The most powerful, manly, or chivalry person is the

one who choses to forgive even though he can punish. It is easy to talk about this and to say it, but it is actually hard to do. It's very hard. As we said, Allah loves difficult and acceptable deeds.

Even though people are making so many mistakes, Allah is providing their sustenance and allowing them to live this life. As the Holy Prophet said, Allah is the most mistreated by these people. And although another would not give them a drop of water and not let them take even single breath, Allah forgives them and He gives time to people [being patient]. He shows mercy towards us.

Sheikh Nazim, our father, when he was wronged would usually say make excuses for the wrongdoer, or say that he was not responsible, or that he was being foolish or is crazy, and then he would just let the matter go. Also [when problems come] between people, they begin to say "he said and she said" and make a big deal out of things. It is the same with between a husband and wife. They don't forgive each other and make a big deal out of things.

To forgive is a good thing. It gets rid of that distress inside of you. It gets rid of darkness and gloom. May Allah forgive us all. We are all in need of forgiveness.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**164. ASKING FOR ALLAH'S HELP**

**Thursday, 15 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thanks be to Allah for all His blessings, for our faith that He has given us. The greatest blessing is the faith. Once that exists, everything else is easy. Otherwise nothing is easy.

Today people do not have faith. When there is no faith, all is difficult. When it becomes difficult, they do not find fault in themselves but in others.

Whatever happens to them, they blame it on others. They attribute the fault to others, because they do not recognize Allah, they might attribute the faults to their family, friends, leaders, presidents. It goes all the way [up the chain]. Those are blamed, but they are Allah's creatures, too. According to how you are, Allah provides you with a ruler, then instead of being grateful to Allah, people look for what they "deserve". [It is] the worst they deserve. Allah is the one whom people should thank – no one else but Allah. When something happens, we should not find fault with others, but implore Allah: it is Allah who will help us.

The means at human disposal are limited, however everything is possible within the hands of Allah. He has no limit. There are no limits in the sight of Allah – such do not exist amongst His attributes and character, which are unlike ours. We are limited to time and place, but Allah 'azza wa jalla

doesn't have such limits. His domains and possessions do not end. Human beings can be as rich or wealthy as they want to be, but they can help only to a certain extent, after which they just are not able to do much.

So beg Allah. Ask Allah for help – this is at the basis of faith. To seek help from Allah is a sign of faith. If that [seeking] doesn't occur, it means there is no faith or that one's faith is weak.

May Allah give us true faith. With genuine faith, happiness will be in this world and the Hereafter.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**165. THE REAL SUPREME COURT**  
**Friday, 16 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The son of man suffers most his troubles because of his ego. The ego cannot choose between what is good and what is bad. It can choose, but it chooses what it thinks is good for itself, but is bad in fact. If you leave things to the whims of your ego, then you will never find goodness in it. The ego debases a person. Although, the ego thinks it will [make itself] be comfortable, it harms itself by itself.

So a person needs to be in control of his ego. If he thinks it is easy, and “just let me do it”, without considering what is right and wrong, what is haram and what is halal, then in the end he will get punished for such. It is the same in this world as well. [Even] if you were to be saved in this world, [even] if one escapes this world’s courts, there is a supreme court on the Judgement Day, on the Day of Resurrection. [Even] in this world, people might commit crimes years in the past, and yet the government catches them years later and punishes them for those crimes. There are so many people who commit crimes, and still the government catches them.

Yes, there are some crimes that are hidden and unseen, and they [who have committed them] think that they are saved and have escaped the law. But if you harm someone or cause someone to suffer, then [you might] think that you are safe in this world, you could have then been living happily for years. You could think, “Well, fifty years ago I did such



and such, but the government was unable to detect it. Law enforcement couldn't solve the case, and nobody seems to know about it."

Sometimes even in this world after 20 or 30 years justice is served, but that's perhaps only one in thousand, or maybe in a million, [yet] in the sight of Allah there is no such thing. It's a hundred percent. He has a court judgement. And it is that court's judgment that is essentially to be feared, because every act that you have committed you are answerable for. So don't go after your ego, and think that you will get away with anything.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "I will forgive all your sins committed against me. Those I will forgive. But for an injustice done towards other person, one needs to ask forgiveness from that person. This is how Allah 'azza wa jalla has ordered things.

If you repent honestly and sincerely, then He can forgive you by having the other person forgive you. Or you need to be sorry for what you have done. [Either way,] it's still dangerous, so don't infringe upon the rights of others. Try not to. We need to be careful of this, so that we may come to the Judgement in ease and in a clean way, so they may say that this person has nothing to answer for, let him go to paradise.

We are "Haqqani", so may we look after the rights of others, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

166.

## FITNA AND CORRUPTION

Saturday, 17 October 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Li-lladhīna lā yurīdūna 'aluwwan fī l-'ar'i wa-lā fasādā(n)" (Qur'ān 28:83) "For those who want neither tyranny nor corruption on the earth."

The believers are humble people. They do not want corruption on earth. The mu'min, the believer, does not want to raise themselves up in a worldly way. They possess humility [here], so that they gain in the Hereafter. When such is the case, fitna and corruption will be avoided.

Fitna and fasad, disorder and corruption, occur when someone says, "I'm better than you. I need to be higher than you. I have ambition." And because of this ambition disorder and corruption occur. When such is not present, all that [fitna and fasad] disappears. Ambition (or greed), is a bad characteristic. Ambition (or greed) and envy are characteristics that are unsuitable for a Muslim. Everyone has a duty, and he should take care of these duties, and he should be content with those duties, satisfied with that. He needs to do his job well. People of old had this training and way of behaving. But afterwards, for the past 100 years, the world has turned upside down. They tell you to be greedy, to have ambition, to oppress and step on others. You should only think about yourself, not about others. This is what they are teaching today. I was looking at the calendar the other day and it said that this week is the week of Ahi Evren, the week of the Yarenler. They did everything well, and they wanted everything to be done beautifully.

A child would go for training, starting as an apprentice, and would [learn to] do this job well. As long as the master said that he was not ready, he could not open his own shop. They also would assign how many shops should be around, and how much work should be done.

When one person had sold enough, he would send the rest of the customers to the next shop. He would say, "I made enough today. Go to the next shop, so they can also earn their sustenance. This is how it was in the past. This is how it is in Islam. This is how it is according to tasawwuf. These people were beautiful people. Now people are eating each other. With their greed and ambition, they don't know what to do. Just as our Holy Prophet indicated. If even someone had a whole valley full of gold, he would want still another one. This is human nature. We need to train that nature. The training comes with Islam and tariqa. Tariqa and Islam are the same anyway. Those who do not have tariqa, follow and live by their ego. Tariqa is to train the ego. So this is how the state of the world is today. People ask, "What are these things that are happening to us?" Nothing happens without a reason. We are in the End Times. Neither Muslims, nor those who claim to be Muslims, nor others are doing anything good. Everyone is looking after his own [worldly] benefit, and not looking after the benefit of others.

This mindlessness leads to foolishness, for when people bad, in the end it will harm you, too. If everyone does well, [though], everything will be good. This has been said a lot lately, and people might be laughing now. It is indicated that everything will be beautiful, but it is not going to happen by the deeds of one man, but everybody needs to be educated and trained and have good manners. May Allah, help us. We are in the End Times. We are talking about it now, but until the owner [i.e., Mahdi alaisalam] comes, there will be no beauty or proper training.

May Allah, send us our owner.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**167. THE MONTH OF MAWLID**

**Sunday, 18 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thanks be to Allah that we have been able to reach this beautiful month in safety and security. It is the month of the mawlid. The whole month, Insha Allah, will pass with blessings in honor of the Holy Prophet. The Holy Prophet was sent as a mercy to this world. He brought light to this world.

It is such a [special] month that we are in that it is as valuable as the Night of Power, Laylatu l-Qadr. For the honor of this day, the whole month is considered sacred in the sight of Allah. Good things and blessings descend, come, and get distributed by Allah 'azza wa jalla during this month.

Thanks be to Allah that a year has passed since last time. We had spent this day in front of the Holy Prophet, though we had not planned it so. We had not had this in mind, and we had not planned it, but we were able to spend the first day of this month with the Holy Prophet, insha'Allah, this year.

May we spend it in the spiritual realm with him next time, because a person is with whom he loves in this world and in all of the Next.

The love of the Prophet is important. If there is no such love, none of our works will be useful. They would be worthless, of no use. To follow the Holy Prophet is salvation, to follow him is to receive love of Allah. If you

do not love him, then Allah will not love you. He is the beloved of Allah, so we love him as well.

Insha'Allah, we will be neighbors with him in Paradise. This is the greatest reward. It is the greatest wish we have. The world has no value.

Muslims get upset saying, "This one said this, and the other said that..." They are unfortunate, unhappy people. Would Shaytan ever be good? In the same way, those who follow Shaytan have no value. They can bark as much as they want, and there is no need for us to pay attention to them. They receive their punishment from Allah.

It is necessary to honor our Holy Prophet. This is a form of worship, and to follow him is also worship. To honor him increases your value in the sight of Allah. The Holy Prophet is worthy of every remembrance. Nobody else deserves such honor.

Amongst everyone else, he is worthy of the highest honor. He is the faultless one, the innocent one. Human beings make mistakes, but the prophets are innocent. The Holy Prophet is the highest amongst all. Whoever honors him certainly reaches Felicity, and their will be good.

There are those who do not honor him, and those who claim, "He was just an ordinary man like us." Then they call themselves Muslims. Their end is in danger. May Allah protect us. They might leave this world in wretchedness and unhappy. They might leave without faith.

So for the honor of this month, and although we recite salawat every day, this month we should increase the recitation. Everyone should do as much as he can, so those who do 100 [usually] should do 200, and those who do 200 can try to do 400. Those who do 500, should do 1000 for the honor of the Holy Prophet. He will reply to you for every salawat. He responds to the greetings.

Salawat benefits us more. We should increase the salawat. We should increase in good works and deeds during this month, and make the intention for the mawlid of the Prophet.

Everything that we do should be done for his honor during this month. May it be blessed. May Allah make us reach many more years. May He increase our faith, and may our love for the Holy Prophet increase, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**168. THE TRUSTWORTHY ONE**

**Monday, 19 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The Holy Prophet's most popular name before he was given the prophecy and ever since he was a child was Muhammad "Al Amin", the trustworthy one, the secure one, the one who does not commit treachery, the non-treacherous person. It means the one who does not lie. He has no lies [on his record]. He was known as a person who never lied. Even amongst people he was known as such. He was trusted.

Allah 'azza wa jalla made it this way so people would be able to accept and follow him. He even showed this to people, but of course they followed their egos and Shaytan, and most of them did not accept him. That is not important. What is important is that after he became a Prophet, they still trusted him, and would bring their possessions to leave them as a trust with him. Since in the past there was no specific place to leave a trust when necessary, they would leave it with trustworthy people. Even though they were enemies, they still trusted him, and left their possessions with him to keep them safe.

Once, after the Holy Prophet migrated, there were still some trusts left, so he assigned Sayyiduna Ali (RA) as his representative for those trusts, and he asked him to give those possessions back to people, and then go to Madina to meet him. Once the Holy Prophet left Mecca, all the people were given back possession of all their trusts that had been left with him.

This also is the most important thing for a Muslim: to keep the trust. To [only] assign the trust to the worthy people. This is a great quality which Muslims should practice.

Today, there are very few people who do this, who keep the trust. They are treacherous most of the time towards the trust. And this is true not only with possessions and money, but even with tasks.

When you are given a certain position, and you are in a job, if you do not do that job [properly], then you are not keeping that trust, and are being treacherous towards it. Then you wonder why the world is in the state it is?

If everybody had kept trust, and everybody paid attention to his job, and did not become treacherous, in a sense it wouldn't be this way. This is important.

It is true that sometimes people might forget that they have received a trust to keep safe for someone. In order to compensate for that, as expiation they can give the trusts as sadaqah. In such a case, you could make the intention, "If I have done anything to break that trust, I give this as a sadaqah. If you make such an intention, Allah will accept it. But if you know the person involved, then you should definitely give the trust back to that person. If you don't know, or you have forgotten or whatever else might have happened, then Allah will give to the person according to his niyyat, and he will come out clean on the Day of Judgement. Let's not go to the Hereafter with such burdens on our necks. Let's fix it in this world, because if you do not give [to expiate it], it will be different if they take from you in on the Day of Judgment.

May Allah protect us from this, and for the honor of the Holy Prophet and in this blessed month, let us be clothed in his qualities, Insha Allah, and do the good, beautiful things that he has also done, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**169.            RESPONDING TO HARM WITH HARM**

**Wednesday, 21 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The Holy Prophet says “Lā d'arara wa-lā d'irār.” “In Islam, no harm should be given to others or received [from others].”

Whether [it is a matter of] harming someone's possessions or life, it is not allowed. Everything has rules and methods, regulations. If someone causes you harm or damage, then you can take them to court. That is how you should see things so that you can get your rights and receive justice.

Of course, during the time of the Holy Prophet there were caliphs. When there was wisdom in Islam, there was justice. People could get justice, and get their rights, but now if you go to a court, sometimes it can take years to get a case resolved. If one thinks to get his rights by his own mean, well that doesn't work. It doesn't work by you causing damage to the possessions of others.

The Holy Prophet set rules. There are rules in Islam. Everyone can ask for their rights, but you cannot take rights by force. There is no such thing. [So,] what should we do?

We [should] leave it to Allah, and beseech Allah that He may secure your right for you in the here and Hereafter. Your rights will certainly be delivered to you in the End, but if you go on harming and damaging others, then Allah will take the rights owed to others from you, too.

People sometimes go by rules they set themselves according to their own minds. Yet when that is the case, first they are harming themselves, [although they might think] they are harming others [i.e., getting even]. There are those who harm others [even] for no reason [at all]. Well, they in any event surely will not see any good in this world or the Next. Whatever a person does, he does it to himself, thinking that he is going to cause damage to the other person, but [instead] he himself receives the biggest harm, gets harmed most.

That is why the Holy Prophet told us not to cause damage, not to harm others, not to torture others, not to damage or break things, [and] not to infringe on the rights of others. The Holy Prophet was sent as a rahmah, as a mercy. That is why, although this is a hadith consisting of only two words, it is enough for the whole of humanity. We see the situation in the state of humanity right now.

Nonbelievers are causing damage and harming the whole world, and are causing suffering to the whole world, and they think they're getting something out of it, [but] in the end, there's nothing left in their hands. They have been robbing the whole world for hundreds of years, and have cleaned it out, but again still nothing [good for them] has come from of it.

It is the will of Allah through the command of Allah that they go from one crisis to another not knowing what to do anymore. They want to do like in old times. "Let's clean the world, but how? They are saying it, and although they are "cleaning" it out, it is of no benefit. They are just causing harm, nothing but harm. Those who harm receive harm [in return].

May Allah protect us. May we not infringe on anyone's rights. May Allah protect us from the evils of our ego and from the evils of Shaytan, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

170.

IN SHA ALLAH

Thursday, 22 October 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Wa-lā taqūlanna li-shāy’in innī fā’ilun dhālika ghadan illā an yashā’a Allāh” (Qur’ān 18:23- 24) “And do not say about anything that ‘I will do that tomorrow’, unless you add, ‘if Allah wills’.”

When you are about to do something tomorrow, for example, don’t say, “I’ll be doing it, Allah wills so.” Insha’Allah means “if Allah wills”. Whenever you say you’ll do such and such tomorrow, you don’t even know that you are going to be living another minute. You have no guarantee. You don’t even know how that task is going to come out. A thousand obstacles might appear.

So if you want to do something, you should say, “If Allah wills, I will do it,” or, “Insha’Allah, we will do it.” When you say that, then the task will be accomplished, Allah willing, through His permission. This way you will be remembering Allah. You then [should] also say that all is from Allah.

When one does not say it, he thinks he is doing it all by himself. People of today say I’m going to do such and such, but they never remember to say, “Insha’Allah.” Whoever says insha’Allah wins, and can get something accomplished, both with regard to the tasks of this world, as well as those of the Hereafter. They all go along a good path if you say, “Insha’Allah, through Allah’s help and His will those deeds will be

accomplished.” [Then] when it does happen, it becomes a blessing. Otherwise, most of the time it doesn’t work out, and even if it does happen it to, it has no use, no barakah.

This verse is in the Surat ul-Kahf. At that time, Jews had come to our Holy Prophet, and were going to ask him three questions. The Holy Prophet said, “I’ll answer you tomorrow.” Now, this is a lesson and a teaching for us, because the Prophet is infallible, so he does not make mistakes except to teach people. When he said tomorrow, the answer didn’t come the next day or [even in] the coming days. Only either 15 days or a month later, and then the Holy Prophet answered them. All three answers are in Surat ul-Kahf. In connection with this, it is mentioned that when you say, “I’m going to tell you tomorrow,” add, “Insha Allah, tomorrow.”

Don’t say, “I’m going to do such and such,” without saying, “Insha Allah.” Instead say, “If Allah wills, I will do this, Insha Allah.” Insha Allah means “if Allah wills”. It only happens, if Allah accepts so.

May Allah have us live in faith. May He strengthen our faith, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**171. THE TRUE RELIGION**

**Friday, 23 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Faith is believing in Allah and believing in our Holy Prophet. Religion is the religion of Allah Azza wa Jalla. The religions in the heavenly books are the religions that Allah conveyed to people through His prophets. Religion is one .

‘Indeed, the religion in the sight of Allah is Islam.’ (Qur’ān 03:19).

All belong to Islam. Religions other than the heavenly ones are not considered religions. They call it philosophy, not religion. But they still accept it as a religion, worship and do unnecessary things. They are trying in vain. All of them, even their ancestors have not found the way. But the issue now is that they want to lead Muslims astray, without stopping. This enmity continues. Why does it continue? What is the benefit of it? It is the enmity of shaytan. The shaytan has deceived them. They are the associates of shaytan. They are the followers of shaytan. Right and wrong are in constant war. Evil and good are in constant war. They are the evil. Goodness is in Islam. That is why they tirelessly attack in order to destroy Islam. They make a lot of excuses, but they are all lies and unfounded things. They even do it themselves, throwing it at Muslims. As if it was not enough for the Muslims; they say, “Just believe in Allah, do not believe in anything else”. This is not religion.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**172. THIS WORLD OF TESTS**

**Saturday, 24 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says in the Holy Quran : Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "I'lamū innamā l-hayātu l-dunyā la'ibun wa-lahwun wa-zīnatun wa-tafākhirun baynakum wa-takāthurun fī l-amwālī wa-l-awlād" (Qur'ān 57:20) "Know that the life of this world is only a play, amusement, luxury, mutual boasting, and a competition in accumulating wealth and in children."

The life of this world is to multiply and increase in numbers and gain possession, and amongst yourselves to see oneself higher than others and to be proud of your children. That is nothing. All that is just a test which will go away suddenly. Nothing of any of it will remain.

Most people in this world want to spend this life without any sadness or any troubles. Many come and say, "We have such and such problem, but if this problem is solved, we will be okay." That is not how this world is. This life is a place of trials and tribulations. The world is not paradise, and it is only in Paradise that everything will be beautiful, comfortable, at peace and tranquilly. And where there will not be any sadness, or problems, or things to worry about. No envy, none of these bad characteristics. That place is Paradise. Paradise is not in this world. It is not on earth. On earth, Allah gives everybody a test. Even the most powerful man, or the wealthiest man in the world, has problems. The most beautiful person also has troubles. There is a test for everything. When you say you are done and saved from one problem, don't think

that everything will be okay from now on. Instead of that problem, there is another one that will come, another test will come. So you need to be patient with what you are being tested with. This is what people should know. You should say at least this problem is going away, but when this goes away, another one will certainly come. And again there will be a test, whether it is a small, little test or a big test.

Surely, as long as one lives in the world, something that will disturb him will happen. In every way this is the case for everybody, not just for some people. Some people think that it is just a test for themselves. [No,] all humanity faces this. Allah 'azza wa jalla created people for tests and for tests to occur, and then in the Hereafter there will be a judgement. That is the place of judgement, and it will be either good or bad for us. For everything that we have done here, for everything we have suffered, we will be recompensed. Allah will question us regarding them. Allah will reward us for even the smallest things. The smallest thing we suffer from will become a gain.

The Holy Prophet says that for the one with iman, "Even if a needle pierces [his skin], he will be recompensed for it in the hereafter. It will not go to waste." But unbelievers, people who do not believe, suffer in vain, and there will be even more torment in the Hereafter. So it is necessary to be patient, the end of patience is peace, and its reward is without accounting. Only Allah knows how much reward He will give to those who are patient. So may Allah help us. May Allah give us strength for these tests.

As long as we have strong faith, everything will be easy.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**173. NO VICTOR BUT ALLAH**

**Sunday, 25 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
"Inna lladhina yuhāddūna Llāha wa-rasūlahu ūlā'ika fī l-ādhallīna  
kataba Llāhu la'aghlibanna anā wa-rusulī inna Llāha qawīyyun 'azīz"  
(Qur'ān 58:20-21).

Allah 'azza wa jalla says in the Holy Quran, "As for those who defy Allah  
and His Messenger, they will definitely be among the most debased.  
Allah has decreed, "I and My messengers will certainly prevail." Surely  
Allah is All-Powerful, Almighty." These people have no value  
whatsoever. Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "I will be victorious. My  
messengers will be victorious."

Ever since the beginning of the world, there has been a war between, a  
battle between, truth and falsehood, between good and evil. Now it is  
continuing the same way.

Sometimes it is through heavy weapons, sometimes through swords, and  
sometimes when there is peace and what not. They say so, but there is no  
peace. There is always a continuous battle between truth and falsehood.  
There is a war going on. So let us be with Allah ﷻ, let us be with the Holy  
Prophet, so we may be the victors. If you are with Shaytan, you will not  
be victorious. You cannot be.

Now they say they want to upset people, and they make people mad by



doing a few speeches or caricatures or something against the Holy Prophet, against Islam. They think they are going to win against Islam this way. They are trash anyway. As regards darkness, there are none worse than those who do this. They are worse than sewer rats. There is no need to deal with them. Allah will give them what they deserve, and [He will] give them their troubles and punishments. We should say, “hasbunā Llāhi wa ni’ma l-wakil.” They don't know what they're doing. They have no idea what they're doing. They think they do this to boil people up all over the world. Once in awhile, they come out like a sewer rat comes out and throws off its filth. That is what they are doing. So Allah will be victorious over them. Allah’s word is reality, the truth, and the others are not. The greatest, most beautiful book is the Holy Quran, glorious. It is the book of Allah. The rest are just lowly base ones. Nothing else. So there is no need to be upset. Indeed, there is no need to be sad. We are with Allah, and the things that they do against the Holy Prophet don't affect the Holy Prophet. Allah ﷻ is the victorious one and they are the losers, all the time.

Whatever they do, they fight, they envy, and they hold grudges, [and still] they cannot get rid of it. They think day and night, and then they try and struggle day and night to finish it off. But they cannot finish it, insha’Allah. They [themselves] will finish and go away. In the Hereafter, they will go to Hellfire forever. They will stay there. Then they will realize that what they did was not useful, but rather was harmful for themselves. So Muslims need to awaken and see the greatness of Islam. Let them see the greatness of Islam. Allah, exalted and glorious be He, is with truth and reality. Falsehood cannot stay, insha’Allah. Ever since the time of Adam, the truth has been continuous and everlasting, and it will [continue to] be everlasting, Insha Allah. May Allah help Islam. May Allah help Muslims.

May Allah protect us, and strengthen our faith, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**174. THE RELIGION OF MERCY**

**Monday, 26 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

All people are the servants of Allah and are His creatures. Islam sees them with mercy. Islam treats them with mercy. In Islam, Muslims are commanded to treat them with mercy. Islam exists not to harm anybody, but to do good.

The religion of Islam is the last and final of all the heavenly religions, completed and perfect. As the Holy Prophet said in his last sermon, the religion has been completed, which means the religion from the Prophet Adam to the last prophet Muhammed. And that is for the benefit of humanity, not in order to harm anybody, but to do good, and for their own good. People who go out of this path are capable of doing anything. After all, when one is an infidel, nothing according to them is wrong. They torture everybody, they demolish, burn and kill, and murder for their benefits and their egos. There is no such thing in Islam. Islam is to help everybody, and to do good for everyone. There are battles and wars, so that oppression might be put to an end. Their [Islamic] wars were to benefit humanity, so that they might be saved from those evil situations, from the evil doings of those people, so that they might teach good, and become the means of goodness.

Now we see throughout the world that there are evil people doing bad. Because of what they do, people are fighting against illnesses and deaths. This was not caused by Islam, but by these disbelievers, by those who are the army of Shaytan. They do it all together with Shaytan.

[But] no matter what these do, by the will of Allah, those who are with Allah are going to have the final victory. What the others do becomes vain. So Muslims should not worry. Our end will be good, Insha Allah. The end of those who do evil is not good, but bad. May Allah protect us. May Allah help us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**175. A MERCY FOR THE WORLDS**  
**Wednesday, 28 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Tonight is the mawlud, the night that the Holy Prophet honored by coming to this world almost 1500 years ago.

At that time there were at most a few thousand people [in Makkah]. The whole world was in darkness, and very few people were on the right path. There were a few on the path, and those who followed them were also few. All of them [i.e., the rest] had deviated from the right path, and were following their own whims.

Everything about our Holy Prophet is a miracle. He alone was sent as light for all the worlds. His light enlightened everywhere. Those who were fortunate became his followers. "Fortunate" does not mean being rich or this and that; it is that one follows our Holy Prophet.

"Wa mā aktharu n-nāsi, wa-law harasta, bi-mu'minin" (Qur'ān 12:103) "And most people will not believe – no matter how keen you are [that they would]." This holy ayah means that no matter how much you want it, most people will not follow. They will not be believers. They are not on the right path. Only the fortunate ones follow our Holy Prophet.

Now people are leaving their homelands, running there, running here, to Europe, to America. I don't know where they are running, but those who are there are not fortunate. The fortunate people are those who love our

Prophet and who love Allah. Wherever they are, they are the ones who are fortunate. Other people are miserable, not fortunate at all.

So to whomsoever Allah gave the religion of Islam and the love of our Prophet, such a one is the beloved servant of Allah. [But to whomsoever Allah did not give this], they are unlucky, miserable people.

People consider that this good path is something bad, and so they choose the bad path that follows their own lust, nafs, and shaytan. Allah ‘azza wa jalle sent the Prophet as mercy to the worlds. The whole world, the whole universe, was created for him, so to obey and respect the Prophet is an ‘ibadah (an act of worship), and is hard (obligatory) for Muslims.

Whoever says, “No you are committing shirk, associating partners” — they are those who are misfortunate and deceived, because, Allah forbid, there is [a reasonable] doubt regarding the beliefs of people who do not show respect to our Prophet. However much you love the Prophet, by that much you are closer to Allah and are together with him. Our Prophet says that a person is with the one he loves. Insha Allah, may that love and compassion be enough. May Allah increase our love for him, Insha Allah.

May these days have barakah, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**176. THE PATH OF FELICITY**

**Thursday, 29 October 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thanks be to Allah that He made us successful in loving and honoring  
the Holy Prophet's Mawlud. By Allah's doing we were able to love his  
birth and to celebrate it. In any case, honoring the Prophet is fard  
(compulsory) on us. The path of our Holy Prophet is the path of Allah,  
the path of salvation, the path of felicity.

We will be happy and live in happiness in this world and the Next, in the  
Hereafter, if we love and respect the Holy Prophet, so to recite salawat at  
every opportunity is beneficial.

Whenever you make salawat, the Prophet is notified, and in return  
he responds and replies. Some people ask how they can see him. We can  
probably see him in dreams, but even if we don't, this is a great blessing,  
for every salawat that we make, as our Prophet says, "It reaches me, and  
I reply to you." What could be more beautiful than this? It's not just a  
dream, but something immediately delivered to our Holy Prophet, and  
he responds to us.

But of course seeing our Holy Prophet in a dream makes for great  
happiness, and is the most beautiful dream. But it is not a part of  
everyone's destiny. It is not meant for everybody. How fortunate those  
are! May Allah grant it to us all. May we here and in the Hereafter see  
his beautiful light, and drink from his holy Kawthar, the well in paradise.  
May we drink from his hand, insha'Allah. Those who follow and love

him will certainly drink from it, but those who do not respect him, those who have faith but do not follow him, those who just call themselves “Muslims” but say the Prophet is just another human being like us – there are some weird people like that, and they are in danger at that time. In what state they are going to leave this world in their last breath is unclear. Those who have love and respect for the Holy Prophet will surely be with him, and drink from the Well of Kawthar. This love for the Prophet is necessary, and is the greatest and easiest thing. To love the Prophet is not difficult, it is not hard, but Shaytan does not like him, and so he [tries to] deceive people, and those who follow Shaytan don’t like him either. May we not be with those people and their shaytans, insha’Allah. Their end will be difficult and hard for them. Their questioning [in the grave] will be tough. You can do or say whatever you want here, and you can disrespect him, but it’s all being written down. Everything is written, and nothing is left out and without consequence. If you do good, you will receive much better things. Allah will give you better things. But if you do evil, you will answer for those evils you have done.

May Allah protect us. Maybe we be with the owner [Sayyiduna al-Mahdi alaisalam] next year. May the whole world be with him, Insha Allah. This is what we wish for – for the whole world to be Muslim, Insha Allah. May Allah give all of you health and wellbeing, and may our prayers be answered for the honor of the Prophet. May we be protected from these diseases and fitna.

For the honor of the Holy Prophet, may we find cure for all of our problems, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

177. THE DOOR OF REPENTANCE

Friday, 30 October 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Qad khasira lladhīna kadhdhabū bi-liqā'i Llāhi hattā idhā jā'athumu s-sā'atu baghtatan qālū yā hasratana 'alā mā farra'nā fihā" (Qur'ān 6:31). "Losers indeed are those who deny the meeting with Allah until the Hour takes them by surprise, then they will cry, 'Woe to us for having ignored this!'"

Those who have no faith, not believing in Allah do everything in this life, they do not remember Allah. They do everything but do not remember Allah or acknowledge Him. When they come to the presence of Allah on the Day of Resurrection, they will know and understand what a great wrong they have done to themselves. Allah 'azza wa jalla says this in the Holy Quran.

Then they will regret it. This regret will not be of any use. Regret should be done in this world. It is beneficial for a person while still in this world to regret his sins. But after they leave this world, after the soul leaves his body, in the Next World regret is of no use. If you're going to be sorry, be sorry in this world for your mistakes and sins, [so that] if you repent and ask for forgiveness, it will have great benefit. If you truly repent, are sorry, and go back to Allah, turning to Allah, then those sins that you committed turn into rewards and good deeds. Our Holy Prophet gives glad tidings of this to people.



People follow their ego and are ruined. When they leave their ego, and turn to Allah, then they rise, they win. Otherwise, they lose. Occasionally, some people lose everything in this world, and afterwards find again some way to go on living and manage things. But in the Hereafter, those who lose everything will for eternity, forever, be in a bad state. So the doors of repentance are open, and will stay open until Day of Judgement. Right before the Day of Judgement, they will be closed. Before then they are open, continuously and always open, so we need to repent and ask for forgiveness at every moment, so that Allah may forgive our sins. When He forgives them, they turn into good deeds.

Allah's grace and favor are big. He made us one of the nation of the Holy Prophet. This is a huge favor and rahmah for us. The doors of repentance are available; Allah has made them available for this nation. It wasn't so for every nation. It is something special for the ummah of the Prophet. Because he is the final Messenger. he is the highest and the most beloved creature, and so we need to know his value. We need send him salawat, and at those times when we do we will always be with the Prophet, because he says that greetings that are sent to me I respond to them. So we need to recite more salawat during this month.

Thank be to Allah we are a part of his ummah. We need to know the value of this. May Allah grant us to know that value, insha'Allah. There are plenty of ignorant people, and may Allah guide them. May they come to the right path. The person to be loved is our Holy Prophet. There are people who are to be loved and those who are not to be loved, but the people of the End Times confuse those two, and love the unnecessary people, putting crowns on top of their heads, although they have no value in the sight of Allah. What has value in the sight of Allah are those people who have taqwa, the fear of Allah. Those who do not fear Allah have no value.

So we need to be careful about this. Keep love for the Holy Prophet and love for Allah always in your hearts, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

178.

## HAVE FAITH

Saturday, 31 October 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, (Qur'ān 09:128) Allah states in the Holy Quran: 'He (Muhammad) is concerned over you and to the believers is kind and merciful.' Allah says: "The Prophet is merciful and kind to believers." This is goodness for the believers. People sometimes have difficulties. They ask, "How can we have faith?" When you follow the orders of Allah and the Sunnahs of our Holy Prophet, then you will be from the believers.

The state of a believer is higher than that of a Muslim. Because Allah Azza wa Jalla says in the Qur'an 'Azimu sh-Shan: "The Bedouins said they believed, but they did not believe. They became Muslims, they entered Islam, but faith has not yet entered their hearts."

The level of faith is high. It is necessary to believe in everything. Just as Sayyidina Abu Bakr radiya Llāhu 'anhu. He believed in our Holy Prophet from the first day. When our Holy Prophet wanted to inform him of Islam in front of the Kaaba, he said, I will tell you something." Sayyidina Abu Bakr asked: "What is it?" Our Holy Prophet said "There is no God but Allah, and the Prophet is Muhammad." He immediately believed and said it with his tongue. It was already in his heart from the beginning, then it came out through his tongue.

"How can we have faith?" they ask. To have faith is to fulfill Allah's orders, then faith enters your heart. But if you look at everything around

you and say, “What is this one saying? What is that one saying?” Then if Allah wills, you will live off only as a Muslim. If Allah doesn’t want it, you can lose it too, Allah forbid.

That’s why, you have to work hard in order to have faith. As we said, this is possible by paying attention to worship and following a true Murshid. You have to listen to what the Murshid says. Some of them are following a Murshid, then they do things according to their own minds. And then they ask: “Why did this happen?” There is no need to ask. As long as you do your worship and stay on the right way, there is no need to ask. It is the will of Allah.

Make Dua for Allah to give you better works and a good life. “I did this, but why did Allah not accept it?” So many people fall into such unnecessary thoughts and ask unnecessary questions. You cannot ask that to Allah Allah! Allah does as He wills. Don’t ask why!

You can ask others; “Why isn’t the state doing this? Why doesn’t the mayor do this? Why isn’t the municipality doing this?” But Allah is not like any of them, Hāshā (far from it). Keep your manners with Allah because if you don’t you will lose what you have earned, Allah forbid. Therefore may Allah give us strong faith; this is what we make Dua for. It is a favor from Him.

May He put us among His believing servants Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**179. THE TRUTH OF NEWS**  
**Sunday, 1 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Yā ayyuhā l-ladhīna āmanū in jā’akum fāsiqun bi-nabā’in fatabayyanū an tusībū qawman bi-jahālatin fa-tusbihū ‘alā mā fa’altum nādīmīn” (Qur’ān 49:6)

“O believers, if someone morally astray brings you any news, verify [it],” so that you do not harm people unknowingly, becoming regretful for what you have done.”

Allah ‘azza wa jalla says when you hear news, research it. Find out whether it is true or not, and act accordingly, for otherwise you might be sorry. So that you may not do things that you will regret later, don’t believe any news that you hear: do not consider it true at first. Research it to find out whether it is true or not. When you have some task or job to do, verify the facts, otherwise you might be sorry later.

And this applies to everything, not just against those hostile, but also to work, to travel. It applies to everything. You should not believe everything you hear. People are deceived by such, so Allah is warning us. Especially during these days now with us having computers and Internet not [just] thousands, [but] hundreds of thousands, millions, of unnecessary news reports and lies are everywhere. Don’t follow it, and don’t get upset, sad, or feel uneasy. Sick people enjoy lies, and like to make people uncomfortable. We should not heed them or such news. We

receive weird, strange news, and I mean, it's unbelievable, but there are a lot of people who believe it, as if it were the word of Allah, [although] they don't believe the [actual] Quran.

Whatever is written there [in these report] is used to make people anxious and uneasy. It would be better not even to look at that stuff at all, because even if you look and read it without believing, it still might make you uneasy and anxious.

Allah 'azza wa jalla is merciful. He warns people so that they will not be restless, and so they may not be deceived. Allah 'azza wa jalla created people, the nafs, and [also created] Shaytan. All end up doing evil. Allah 'azza wa jalla knows, [and informs us] so that we might not be fooled. First of all, there are many of these [sources] who claim to be Muslim and tell us to do such and such, to do this and that, and [then also] there are those who are not Muslims [also saying such].

There is all kinds of devilishness. Allah tells us to be careful so we might not be regretful later. May Allah not make us sorry in the end.

May He strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

180.

**THE TRUE GUIDE**

**Monday, 2 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa-in tu"i' akthara man fi l-ar'i yu'llūka 'an sabīli Llāh" (Qur'ān 6:116). "If you were to obey most of those on earth, they would lead you away from Allah's Way."

They will take you from that path to different paths, paths which are the paths of Shaytan and of their own egos. If you deviate from the right path, it is dangerous because you could be ruined.

Do not listen to everybody, and do not consider everybody's word, or what they say, as right. That is not good. What is good is to find somebody, one person, who is a true guide, and follow his path. There might be many paths. There are many guides or books, but if you listen to this, and you look at that, you will become confused. You will not know your way or what to do, and so you will deviate, and in the end, you will not attain anything.

There are madhhabs, and there are tariqahs, and all of them are for disciplining your nafs, and to bring it under control, and to help you reach Allah.

Now, as we said, there are people who come forward and say that there is no such thing as a tariqah, no such thing as a shaykh, no such thing as a mathab. That there was no shaykh is true, because the Sahabah were

following the Prophet [directly]. They all took [guidance] from him, but for you, that is impossible now, and so you need to connect with one person from whom you may benefit. Otherwise, it is not going to work.

That is why Allah 'azza wa jalla says that if you listen to these people, they will divert you from the path. Muslims also will tell you something, [and, in fact,] everybody will tell you something different, and you will become confused. And as far as non-believers go, they are trying to deviate you off the path day and night anyway. Towards really beneficial things, people become lazy, but for devilish things people strive without getting tired.

Connect with one person. Follow one person. May Allah give you someone truly real [to follow]. May He grant us that, insha'Allah, because there are many fake ones [out there], [who might mislead you so that] the deeds you do are shown in the end to have been done in vain. But if a person has a sincere intention, Allah will show him the right path, and will ultimately send him to the right person.

May Allah protect us from the evils of this time, and from the corruption of this time.

May Allah strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**181.           WHATEVER ALLAH WILLS HAPPENS**

**Saturday, 7 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet states "What Allah wills happens and what He does not will does not happen."

Nothing that Allah does not will happens. This is an advice for all the people, whether they accept it or not. The owner of this universe is Allah. The owner of all existence is Allah Azza wa Jalla. Whatever he wants happens. You can say, "I did this and that" as much as you want. You have no value or ability. Whatever you do has no power next to His. Whatever Allah Azza wa Jalla wants happens, Masha'Allah. That is why, we say ,Masha'Allah for everything. Masha'Allah means "Whatever Allah wills". Thank Allah all the words that Allah loves are in the Turkish language. No matter how much they want to change it, those things are still in our language. All the beautiful words like Masha'Allah and Insha'Allah are in our language. A person who says them gains rewards. And he will not be touched by the evil eye.

Believers and non-believers both believe in the evil eye. People who read the Quran and pray and even those who don't, also believe in evil eye. The evil eye is real. Therefore, it is necessary to say Masha'Allah [to be protected] from the evil eye; whatever Allah wills happens. When you do that, those bad things will go away with Allah's permission. Asking for help from Allah is the greatest work. There is nothing to be ashamed of or to hide. Also, no matter how far a person is from religion, when they are in distress, they remember Allah and call upon Him. These are



beautiful things. When Allah Azza wa Jalla gives faith, even if it is little, when a person falls in distress, he remembers Allah because of faith. Then if they forget, it is not important. But when in distress they call upon Allah and they ask for Allah's help.

May Allah always help us. Not only in distress, but may we always remember Allah Insha Allah. May Allah grant us all that beauty and may it always be in our hearts Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**182. THE VIRTUE OF DUA**  
**Sunday, 8 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "Wa-qāla Rabbukumu -d'ūnī astajib lakum" (Qur'ān 23:60). "And your Lord says, 'Supplicate to me, and I will answer you.'"

Allah tells us to pray to Him, so He may answer. The Holy Prophet says, "Prayer, supplication, is the mind of worship." Dua is the weapon of a believer, of the mu'min.

Dua, for believers, is an opportunity given by Allah. Dua is meant to ward off all sources of trouble and problems. Allah tells us to ask Him, so that He may give. Never say that He won't give, because the things that you don't receive here, you will receive in the Hereafter. Don't say, "My prayers are not accepted." Allah says He answers prayers.

Most of the time, however, people are in a hurry, and say, "My prayers are not answered. It's not working," whereas Allah is [actually] going to give it in the Hereafter.

The Holy Prophet says that [such] a person will later say, "I wish I had never gotten any of my prayers accepted [in dunya], so that I could have gained all the rewards in the Hereafter." Now it is important to make dua in these situations of today, when we have troubles and calamities. It's a

weapon, something that causes goodness, but you can make the dua for yourself and for others.

Dua that is done for others is written for you as a reward. If you make a dua without telling the person, that's even more virtuous and more acceptable.

Don't neglect dua in these days. May Allah make us reach Salvation. May Allah protect us, and protect us from the evils of Shaytan and from the evils of these times, because it's never known, and even the most unexpected people can be beaten by Shaytan and just slip and go away.

So we need always to pray that Allah will keep our feet steady, fixed, and that He might increase our steadfastness, iman, and Islam. May He protect us from all evils and from the illnesses and troubles of these times.

May He protect us, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**183. FORGIVENESS AND WELLBEING**

**Wednesday, 11 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The Holy Prophet says, “ Ask for forgiveness and wellbeing.” Goodness and wellbeing are the most important things to ask for, especially for forgiveness from Allah.

“Wellbeing” means to be healthy, and such is an important thing for a person, as well. In this life to be able to be solid, strong, and to serve – our Holy Prophet said that Allah likes that these are the most important things to people. These are his recommendations and advice for us

But of course people will certainly get sick, and [yet] that is also a grace and favor from Allah to His servants. It has benefits: it raises one's station, and one is rewarded, for those things that he could not do during illness are written for him as rewards, says the Holy Prophet. But people should be careful not to get sick, and [yet] if one does get ill, and if there is a cure for it, then one should research it well and seek the cure.

The Holy Prophet, however, tells us that before we get sick, we should watch what we eat, and that this is helpful as well towards preventing illness. This is because whatever people eat goes to stomach, and the Prophet says, “The place of illness is the stomach.” We should not eat much beyond the necessary, because it makes one's body become ill. We should eat as much as required and in moderation. Everything in excess is harmful, and so we should arrange it accordingly, balance it, and watch out for our health.

Movement is important [too], and the best movements are by the wisdom of Allah those included in the salah. The movements that a person does during salah are sufficient, in the sense that one would not complain from pains here and there. Then, in addition, there is fasting.

Fasting is also a great source of health. The religion of Islam, thanks be to Allah, shows us both material and spiritual ways to strengthen the body in these two ways.

Thanks be to Allah that everything is for the benefit of the Muslim, both well being and illness. These are all for our benefit, and we should be thankful to Allah that He created us Muslim, and did not make us amongst the rebellious.

We see that these are the End Times. People have left their humanity, and we see how they are attacking Islam and the Prophet.

Our gratitude, both in matters material and spiritual, should be great during these times, because Allah has created us in the state [i.e., as Muslims].

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**184. THE BEST OF ALL DREAMS**  
**Friday, 13 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

As we said yesterday we are approaching the end of the month of the Holy Prophet. All Muslims wish and want to see him. Even if it is only once in their life time, they would like to see him in a dream. This is a beautiful wish, and is the best and something most khayr to see him in our dream.

It is granted, though, to very few people. People ask, "How should we do it? What should we do so that he may enter our dream?" You can make extra salawat, and this will at least be connected to him in a real way. Those who do not respect our Holy Prophet call him "dead". Even martyrs (shuhadā') are not to be called "dead", says Allah 'azza wa jalla, so how could anyone say about the Holy Prophet that he is dead?! They [i.e., the Arabs] claim to understand the Holy Qur'an, and say, "This is our language." They are drugging whole world into doubt and deviation.

When you make salawat on the Holy Prophet, he replies back. He is told who those salawat are coming from. They reach him, and he is happy about it and responds accordingly. So it would be very nice if we see him in our dreams, [but if] we haven't, we are still connected with him by the stronger connection that comes can come to us by making salawat. He immediately is notified about it, and he sends salawat back to us – much more, and much more beautiful things, [of a quality] much greater than our words, which are [in fact] worth nothing. His utterances cannot be

compared to ours. His words and sayings cannot be compared to ours, [because] they are much higher.

So now that we are approaching the end of this month of salawat, there is no need to end it [i.e., the practice]. You can continue to recite salawat, and it will be beneficial for everything. Some people say that they forgetful? Well, this is good for improving forgetfulness. When you make salawat, you'll remember immediately. When you forget something, say, "Allahumma salli 'alā Sayyidinā Muhammad." If you say that you will surely remember. It is good for your health, well-being, and sustenance. It is beneficial for everything. The benefit given by the Holy Prophet is first that he saves you from Hellfire. He saves you from hell and from all evil things. The more you honor the Holy Prophet, the better. So keep reciting so much salawat, and do not listen to those shaytans.

There are two types of Shaytan: the jinn and the human. Human shaytans are much worse than those of the jinn. Under the cover of [an appearance of] Islam, they do all sorts of wrong things. So do not lend an ear to them. Honor and glorify the Holy Prophet. The more you do so, the better, because by that much more will you yourself be honored. Allah is with him.

May Allah grant us to be next to him in paradise, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

185.

## ETERNAL LOVE

Saturday, 14 November 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "Inna -l-ladhīna āmanū wa-'amilū s-sālihāti ūlā'ika hum khayru l- bariyyah" (Qur'ān 98:7).

"Indeed, those who believe and work righteousness, they are the best of beings." Allah 'azza wa jalla asks, "Who are the best beings in the world? Who are the ones who are highest?"

In the sight of Allah are they the rich, the powerful, or the beautiful ones? The most acceptable in the sight of Allah, the ones who are best and chosen, are those who have faith and work righteousness. They do not pay attention to riches, power, or beauty, but as Allah says, the more faith a person has, the higher is his station.

These things don't work by money or wealth.

Allah 'azza wa jalla is not in need of anybody, neither of the rich nor the beautiful. These are all blessings granted by Allah. Yet the greatest blessing is to have faith and to do good. Those who do such are the most accepted people in the sight of Allah. To be accepted and loved amongst people is not important.

What is important is to be loved by Allah and by the Holy Prophet in the sight of Allah. Otherwise, it does not matter what people like, who they like, what they choose or do.



Now, they choose everything as they have new lifestyles. They want the highest of everything and always have something to do next. It's not important what people like and prefer, since people choose according to their own desires, pleasures, and nafs. Whatever Shaytan bring forth and puts in front of them, that's what they like. If they have no faith and are opposed Allah, then they have no standing whatsoever, and these things are not of benefit to them, but are actually harmful.

What is important is that which is important in the sight of Allah, that which is constant and everlasting in Allah's sight. It is the love of Allah. If Allah loves you, He will love you forever.

If people love you, then one minute they will love you and the next minute they might abandon you entirely. All the way to the bottom, and if possible might do you all kinds of harm.

So the most accepted, the highest standing, and best thing is to be amongst those beloved people who have faith and act righteously, insha'Allah. May we be amongst them. May we always do good works, ever better and everlasting. People talk about "forever" in this world; there is no forever in this world. Eternity is in the Hereafter.

Let us do the things Allah shows us, points out to us, and orders us to do, Insha Allah. May Allah help us.

May we not follow our nafs, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

186.

## THE TIME OF FITNAH

Sunday, 15 November 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet describes the world in this time, the end of times and says: "There comes a time when people pass through graves and say, 'How fortunate they are that they did not live in this time, they died before this time, the time of Fitnah'." That means that they envy those in the grave because they know that those in the grave are in a better state. Because in the end of times, Fitnah is increasing day by day. People think that they can make the world a better place, but they are moving away from Allah and it is getting worse.

Therefore, this is the time of Fitnah. People should hold on to the rope of Allah and run to the mercy of Allah "So flee to Allah." (Qur'an 51:50).

Where are we going to run to? Run to Allah. There is no salvation other than with Allah. It is not clear what these people are doing. The more evil these evil people do, the more evil will come upon them. They think that they are in gain but they are harming people and in the first place they are harming themselves.

In end of times, the time we live in, it is by the will of Allah that it is a time of great reward. Be patient. It is a great blessing to be on your own and to live by trusting Allah. Allah Azza wa Jalla protects and preserves those who seek refuge in Him. Mawlana used to say: "Every new day that comes is worse than the one that passes." Therefore, seek refuge in Allah, flee to Allah; this is the cure. Everything has a cure. Everything has a

salvation. The greatest salvation is to seek refuge in Allah, to run to Allah. Whether it was a disease, a virus, war, bombs, earthquakes, etc., it all happens by the will of Allah Azza wa Jalla and by a means. And by this means, the believers win and the unbelievers lose; nothing else.

May we not be from those who lose but from those who win Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**187. HOLD ON TO THE ROPE OF ALLAH**  
**17 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says, Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa-'tasimū bi-labli Llāhi jamī'an wa-lā tafarraqu" (Qur'ān 3:103) "And hold firmly to the rope of Allah and do not be divided."

As long as you do not follow them, and do not believe in them [and their ways, the non-believers will never trust you. The faithless will not trust you. The nonbeliever will not help you, and if they are "helping" you, or it looks as if they're going to help, it is to trick so they may win. To get rid of you is their [underlying] intention, so believers should be together. They need to hold on to the rope of Allah and thus be rescued for their salvation. There is no other salvation. Do not be separated or divided! Hold on tightly to the rope of Allah, says Allah, who is glorious and exalted.

The nonbelievers want to divide us Muslims. Not people [in general], but [to divide] Muslims in particular. They want to divide Muslims, because if we are united and are one, there won't be any way for their fitna and dissension to enter. And that way they won't be able to do and behave as they like, such as we have seen in these End Times as they make enemies of Muslims, one against another. Muslim against Muslim. This is it, and this is what has been happening. It is hard to do good, and yet easy to do evil. It is hard to build a building, but easy to ruin it. So we need to be careful, and may Allah protect us. We are living in hard times, but Allah's

promises are true. These things that they are doing are not going to be successful.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Fa-sbir inna wa’da Llāhi haqq” (Qur’ān 30:60). In the end, truth will be victorious again, and will prevail over every kind of evil and deception. Untruth is with the unbelievers, and with those who are with them following. None of them will have any benefit. The outcome will not benefit them or be of any good. It will be nothing but a harm, both in this world that they are living in, and under the earth. It will be harmful for them, and the harm will last and continue for them. Do not be fooled. Do not be deceived. Do not think that such a one is going to do, and so let’s do this and that and make peace. While you're thinking like that, their intention is to deceive. Of course, we cannot do much, but at least we should not be deceived by them. It is useful to be prudent. We are going through a test, and so may we not fail this test, Insha Allah.

May Allah give us strength and power. May Allah help us, and send us the owner [Sayyiduna al-Mahdi] Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

188.

## TRUST IN ALLAH

Wednesday, 18 November 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa-'alā Llāhi fal-yatawakkali l-mu'minūn" (Qur'ān 64:13) "So in Allah let the believers put their trust."

Allah 'azza wa jalla says in the Holy Quran that the believers, mu'mins, should trust in Allah. We are living through this during these days. If people were to trust in Allah, everything would be comfortable for them. Everything would be easy.

Our Holy Prophet says that if we had full trust in Allah, then as the birds fly out in the morning hungry, go searching for their rizq, and then come back full, just so will Allah provide us our rizq.

Now everybody says, "We will do such and such. We will make it," and they forget Allah. Of course, the trust that we are talking about does not exist in the world today. If there is any, it is almost nonexistent. It is so little, and because it is so little, people are in distress.

Allah 'azza wa jalla makes it such that people do not have another place wherein to seek refuge: they need to surrender to Allah. They should not claim, "We did this and that." Well, you can claim that you're going to do such and such to protect yourself, but the foundation of it all needs to be is to believe in Allah and to trust in Allah.

Now it's, "I will do this. I will do that." They just throw words around. But what we need is to turn to Allah. Everything that we do happens according to the will of Allah. As Allah wills, so it happens. We need to take care about this. The name of Allah is not mentioned anymore in anything. If they say "Allah", Shaytan immediately brings out his soldiers who say, "Why did you say, 'Allah'?" They themselves say all sorts of filth and dirt, but when someone says "Allah", they regard it as a sin!

They do not believe that behaving so is a sin for them. They don't believe that they have any fault in this, or that it's wrong for them. They say, "We're going to do this and that," and yet nothing is being done. This is a great test for humanity. It looks as if they're waking up a little, but again Shaytan hits them on the head, and then they go back to what they are familiar with, to what they are used to doing, and he has them continue on with such things.

As we said, the most important thing here is with everything to trust in Allah. That's what we need to do. We need to ask help from Allah. Before every action and in everything that we do, we need to seek help from Allah, in every minute and in every second. There's no other way for safety and salvation. Otherwise, you will have lived your life in vain, and in the Hereafter you will not gain anything in return except for punishment. Allah forbid.

As we said, may Allah make the remembrance of Him continuous in our hearts, and Insha Allah may he strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

189.

## THE SHIP OF SECURITY

Thursday, 19 November 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

In the past, people used to say, "We are riding on a sign, and we are heading to Judgement Day." It's a saying, but it's reality. People, all of us, are on a ship. This trip is heading towards the Hereafter, towards the Day of Resurrection. There are different ships. Some ships take you to safety and salvation. They are solid ships. Others will take you to ruin.

The ship that travels safely is Allah's ship, and when you ride in it, in the end you will reach safety, salvation. We need to ride it. So as not to be ruined, we must not allow ourselves to be deceived by others. This is always present. This has always been in existence, but these times are tough.

Today people are confused, and they are finding fault with others, whereas the fault is with themselves. Allah has given us mind, and yet they are not using it. They say that they get by because they are very clever and do not accept ignorance. But the ones really ignorant are those who do not ride the ship of salvation. They say, "This is not a good ship," and they go on to board another ship and are then ruined.

These times are dangerous times. People don't know what to do. Those who ride the ship of salvation and safety know that whatever Allah wills, occurs, and whatever He says, happens.



Their minds are thus at rest, whereas otherwise minds are destroyed. Allah has given people mind, intelligence, and thought. Everyone can find the right way. Those who use their minds certainly will be saved, but those who insist, "I know everything," and are stubborn about it, they will be ruined.

May Allah not cause us to be deviated from the right path. When you are riding that ship, you are in safety and will not be ruined. Board that ship, and ride to safety, Insha Allah. Our goal, our direction, is the Hereafter. Insha' Allah, our goal and direction is towards paradise.

May Allah keep our feet firmly planted and steady.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**190. THE FOOD OF THE SOUL**

**Friday, 20 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Everything Allah 'azza wa jalla ordered is for our benefit. Allah 'azza wa jalla is not in need of us. He does not need our worship, nothing. What He commands is for our own good. The most important commandment is for salat. Pay attention to the salat. Do not skip it, but rather perform it consistently. Until when? Until you die.

Prayer is the food of the soul. Just as you eat and drink every day, and will die if you do not, so also if you do not perform your prayer, your faith will die and your soul will become useless. So salat is the food of the soul.

What's the benefit? It benefits everything. Things will come together, there will be barakah, and your noor will increase. You will be appreciated by Allah, and you will be appreciated in the presence of our Prophet. The salat is the pillar of the religion, and our Prophet commands it in various hadiths.

If there were no salat, there would be no religion. Now Shaytan is deceiving people as if saying, "Don't pray salat. Do tasbih, do dhikr, or make dua [instead]." Many people come and say, "I do these things, but it is of no use." Those are not substitutes for salat! If you do them, not a million, but a billion times, you cannot reach the value of one rak'ah of one salat. Fard brings the greatest reward. It is necessary to fulfill the fard duties, after that what is extra is called nafilah, that is, sunnah. It may be

sunnah, but the is fard more important, because if you do nafilah all of your life, you cannot reach the benefit of doing one fard.

Salat is important, and Allah has ordered the salat for our benefit, but people are unaware and think that it is valuable only for the Hereafter. But this is the food of our soul! It is more important than our body's food, and more necessary!

Eating is beneficial for us to live, but more important than that is the food of the soul. It is for our benefit to fulfill what God commands.

May Allah have us continue, Insha Allah, and give strong faith to everyone, so that we may give importance to the food of the soul, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**191.           HELP IN GOODNESS**  
**Monday, 23 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, (Qur'ān 05:02) Allah states in the Holy Quran: 'And cooperate in righteousness and piety, but do not cooperate in sin and aggression.' The orders of Islam are beautiful orders. They are the orders of Allah. Help one another in goodness. Help each other, Allah says. Muslims should rush to do goodness wherever there is. Help each other because if a person does it alone, it doesn't seem much. But when it is done in congregation, something effective comes out.

Therefore, help by doing goodness and giving advice to one another, says Allah Azza wa Jalla. 'But do not cooperate in sin and aggression.' (Qur'ān 05:02)

Do not cooperate in committing sin, becoming enemies toward each other and oppressing each other, says Allah. Do not help to sin. Stay away from sin, and never help those who seek help in this. Stay away from people who do evil, sin, oppress and do whatever is not good. Do not let them deceive you by saying, "Come help us, we will win, we will do something...". There will be no benefit from that. Nothing but harm will come out of that. Allah Azza wa Jalla teaches us, by giving us Islam, to do good and help each other. It is a great blessing. To be with good people and to help each other, strength comes out of it. Seeing each other makes people more and more comfortable. It is difficult when they are alone. So Allah tells us to help each other in goodness. Help each other in doing

good. Avoid badness, do not even approach it. May Allah protect us. Now there are many bad people and many people who follow their egos. They are greedy, and then they regret it.

May Allah not make us from the regretful ones, neither in this world nor in the hereafter. May Allah protect us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

192.

## RELATIVES

Wednesday, 25 November 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet was sent by Allah to guide people as mercy to the worlds. At the beginning, his own tribe was not against him, they were going to be with him, but one of his uncles Abu Lahab was opposed to Him. The Holy Prophet gathered everybody and told them that the order of Allah 'azza wa jalla was to start with [inviting to Islam] relatives and those around you first. Most of his other uncles accepted, but all of the sudden this one called Abu Lahab opposed it and banned them from being guided on the right way.

Although the Holy Prophet was showing the way of guidance and the way of lights to all of them, nevertheless this uncle called Abu Lahab was the one who harmed him the most. That is why Allah 'azza wa jalla revealed a surah about him. Until the Day of Judgement he is being shamed and condemned, and subjected to the wrath of Allah. That is done to be an example and lesson for people.

As long as one does not believe in Allah, nothing is useful and relatives will be of no help. Nothing has importance, if one does not believe in Allah. Believing in Allah is the most important thing. If one does not believe in Allah, even if the whole world is yours, it is of no use. The Holy Prophet suffered a lot of afflictions and difficulties, but turned these into good examples by loving and accepting whatever Allah ordained. We should not consider them as difficulties, because Allah 'azza wa jalla is commanding them to occur, [and so] there are rewards following them.

The most rewarding works are those that are difficult, but if Allah wills, He makes hard tasks easy for people. It might look hard for people, but actually be easy. It is made easy by Allah for those whom He loves. It becomes a source of comfort, Insha Allah

As we read in the hadith lesson yesterday, iman is important, but it needs to be refreshed, for it gets old, and so we can say again, “Lā ilāha illā Llāh.” As we constantly say “lā ilāha illā Llāh”, both our faith will be renewed and we will gain the reward for [saying] it.

May Allah grant us real iman. May Allah protect us from Shaytan and from the evils of our ego, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

193.

**BELIEVING IN ALLAH**

**Wednesday, 25 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet was sent by Allah to guide people, as mercy to the worlds. At the beginning, his own tribe was not against him, they were going to be with him, but one of his uncles Abu Lahab opposed Him. Our Holy Prophet gathered everybody and told them that the order of Allah was to start with [inviting to Islam] relatives and those around you first. Most of his other uncles accepted, but all of a sudden this one called Abu Lahab opposed it and banned them from being guided to the right way. Although our Holy Prophet was showing the way of guidance and the way of light to all of them, nevertheless this uncle called Abu Lahab was the one who harmed him the most. That is why Allah revealed a Surah about him. Until the Day of Judgement, he is being shamed and subjected to the wrath of Allah. That is done to be an example and lesson for people. As long as one does not believe in Allah, nothing is useful and even relatives will be of no help. Nothing has importance, if one does not believe in Allah. Believing in Allah is the most important thing. If one does not believe in Allah, even if the whole world is yours, it is of no use.

Our Holy Prophet suffered a lot of afflictions and difficulties, but he turned these into good examples by loving and accepting whatever Allah ordained. We should not consider them as difficulties, because Allah is commanding them to occur, [and so] there are rewards following them. The most rewarding works are those that are difficult, but if Allah wills, He makes hard tasks easy for people. It might look hard for people, but



actually be easy. It is made easy by Allah for those whom He loves. It becomes a source of comfort, Insha Allah.

As we read in the Hadith lesson yesterday, Iman is important, but it needs to be refreshed, for it gets old. And so we can say again, “Lā ilāha illā Llāh.” As we constantly say, “Lā ilāha illā Llāh Muhammadun Rasūlu llāh”, our faith will be renewed and we will gain the reward for [saying] it.

May Allah grant us real Iman. May Allah protect us from shaytan and from the evils of our ego Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**194. PHARAOHS AND NIMRODS**

**Friday, 27 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Ever since this world was founded and established there have been various types of people. Sometimes they are good people, but most of the time people are bad.

Because when people follow their ego, the ego tries to takeover Allah 'azza wa jalla's place and thinks of itself as Allah. Many Nimruds and Pharaohs have come, and many more people like them have also come and gone. Now we're in the End Times, and the worst times are coming.

Those of the past tyrannized their own people, their hands reached only so far, but now they have the power to tyrannize the whole world. So they continue to tyrannize the world.

“Hattā idhā akhadhati l-ar'du zukhrufahā wa-zzayyanat wa-zanna ahluhā annahum qādirūn ‘alayhā ātāhā amrunā laylan aw nahāran fa-ja’alnāhā hasīdan ka-ān lam taghna bi-l-ams” (Qur’ān 10:24)

“Then just as the earth looks its best, perfectly beautified, and its people think they have full control over it, there comes to it Our command by night or by day, and We mow it down as if it had never flourished yesterday!”

In fact this verse in the Holy Quran gives time to people, since they are saying, we are ruling everything, we are in control of everything. Now

the pharaohs and nimrods of today have control of the whole world, and they think they can do anything they want, and they can do whatever they want. They are changing many things, and are trying to change Allah 'azza wa jalla creatures.

They are trying to change the world, and they think of themselves as something special. Yet none of them has any value in the sight of Allah 'azza wa jalla. In one night, Allah 'azza wa jalla can finish all that they do, like burnt crops, as if it never existed.

The latest pharaohs and nimrods oppose the power of Allah 'azza wa jalla. Nimrod is worst than pharaoh, and his lineage still continues today. These are the people of his offspring, his kindred who still give him credit. Pharaoh is gone; they do not respect him. Those of Nimrod – these are from his progeny and lineage – but Allah 'azza wa jalla will get rid of them too, and whatever they have done will be as if it wasn't done at all. It will remain like burnt crops.

The tyranny does not continue; there is an end to the tyranny. When this latest tyranny reaches its peak, it is bound to end and disappear.

Allah 'azza wa jalla will send a holy one, the one who is mentioned by the Holy Prophet, Imam Mahdi. Only then will they all be finished and cleaned. Until then, of course they try to say that we have done this and we are trying to do that, that he did this and that. This will not end; their fitna will continue.

When Allah 'azza wa jalla sends Imam Mahdi, he is going finish them and cleanse them away until no unbelievers will be left in this world. May Allah 'azza wa jalla make us reach those days in safety, insha'Allah. It is close now, insha'Allah. Those with patience will be in safety, and their rewards will be great, Insha Allah.

May Allah strengthen our faith, and keep us safe, Insha Allah.  
Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**195. MAKING ONE'S ARRANGEMENTS AND RELIANCE  
ON ALLAH (TADBĪR AND TAWAKKUL)  
Saturday, 28 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla ever-exalted and glorious is making us live in these  
times, giving us our sustenance, and most importantly He has given us  
faith, iman.

With faith these hard times are easy for us. Allah 'azza wa jalla makes the  
heart at ease. Nothing is difficult in the sight of Allah; everything is easy.  
A person with Allah 'azza wa jalla lives in ease and does not suffer  
hardship. There are difficulties of course, but Allah 'azza wa jalla gives  
people such strength that the servants of Allah are able to do things  
beyond their strength. We need to trust (i.e., have tawakkul) in Allah  
'azza wa jalla, and we should not lose hope.

The whole world is struggling with this illness. They are saying, "Let's  
do it like this! No, let's do it like this!" "Let's do it" is not very important;  
it's not important. After Allah does not allow, nothing will happen  
without His will. We need to trust in Allah 'azza wa jalla, and then do  
what we are supposed to do, while [also] planning and taking  
precautions (i.e., doing tadbīr). You are to trust in Allah first, and then  
take precautions. Now some are so panicked by a woman coming out and  
saying, "I'm going to shut everything down." Well if you shut  
everything, what are people going to eat and drink? We are living in  
unusual times.

Everything is in the hands of Allah 'azza wa jalla. If Allah 'azza wa jalla so decides, your precautions will be of no use. If He decides in favor, then no matter how much you do, and no matter what you do, even if you put 100 masks on your face, it is going to be of no use. Just like Nimrod—a mosquito went up his nose! The people of today, of these times, worse things can happen to them. And worse things do happen.

So we need to take precautions, but before that put your trust in Allah 'azza wa jalla. Even when taking medicine, you should drink the medicine while saying, “Bismillah, the cure is not from you but from Allah 'azza wa jalla.” While taking precautions, you should seek help from Allah, otherwise no precaution that you take will be of any use. Remember our biggest weapon, or our greatest weapon, is dua. There is war in the world. The world is at war, and so our greatest weapon is dua against these unseen weapons. Dua is the weapon of believers. We have to put our trust in Allah 'azza wa jalla and ask Allah for help. Thanks be to Allah 'azza wa jalla that we have faith and prayers. We don't need a greater weapon than these. After taking precautions, insha'Allah, those who are with Allah 'azza wa jalla will prevail.

Those who are not with Allah 'azza wa jalla, they have lost from the start. They have lost. Even if you think that they have won, they are at loss and harmed. They will never win and never be victorious. Those who think they have won, when they go to the Hereafter, they will suffer their punishment.

So although people everywhere and all over the world may panic, there's no need to panic, because this is all by the order of Allah. It is done upon the will of Allah. Even if they make a weapon, it also is done with the order of Allah. As long as He does not will it, neither will a bomb explode, nor a vehicle move, nothing will happen.

That is why believers and Muslims should think about this and should not fear. They should not play with people's rizq either. By His command these things will not work. That is not how we take precaution, we need to think about people's rizq. The giver of rizq is Allah 'azza wa jalla. He

has assigned to everyone his food, how much he is going to eat, and people are not going to eat more than Allah 'azza wa jalla gives, even if the whole world belongs to them.

May Allah 'azza wa jalla give our faith more strength, so that we may pass these difficulties with ease, insha'Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**196. FAITH STRENGTHENS PEOPLE**

**Sunday, 29 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, (Qur'an 04:28) Allah says: 'And mankind was created weak.' Allah says that mankind is created weak. Eventhough he has been created weak, he is the creature that has the most control in the world. It is the wisdom of Allah that He created man weak. But if He created him as other creatures, nothing of this world will remain. Humans may be weak, but most of the time they are oppressive. Because they follow their ego, when they find an opportunity they destroy and do not listen to anything else. Those who do not obey their ego and put it under control are the acceptable ones. They are not weak. The weak one is the one who surrenders to his ego. Allah created him weak but he can be strengthened by following and obeying Allah.

Weakness is not acceptable. Our Holy Prophet says "A strong believer is better than a weak believer." Of course, we are all weak," before Allah, but a person gains strength from faith. If he has no faith, he is defeated and weak. Faith strengthens people. Faith elevates people. Otherwise you are just a useless and harmful person. As we see those who follow their minds and whatever their ego wants, they become slaves to their ego. Thus, a society that does not believe in Allah is formed. They want everyone to do all the filth that their ego wants. They want everyone to be just like them. These are weak people who have been misled by their egos. We must not be like them. We must oppose them.

They say that there is nothing left, neither freedom nor humanity nor democracy. And when you are not with them, when you oppose them, you become an enemy to all of them. Everything they say is lies, hypocrisy and nothing but filth. They are the soldiers and followers of shaytan. Therefore, a person becomes stronger through faith.

May Allah give us all true and strong faith. May we be strong servants against unbelief and oppression. May Allah's help be with us Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



**197. THE CREATOR OF CAUSES**

**Monday, 30 November 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says, Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,, "Wa-li-Llāhi l-asmā'u l-husnā fa-d'ūhu bi-hā" (Qur'ān Araf Suresi - 180) "Allah has the Most Beautiful Names, so call upon Him by them."

Allah 'azza wa jalla has ninety-nine names and to recite them every day is a sunnah. It is for our benefit: in the sight of Allah they protects us from Hellfire, and in this world a person's works will go according to plan. If you can not memorize them, then you can read them.

In our tasbeehat some of the names are recited everyday. It's good to recite them everyday. Others in general are [also] recited once a day, and if so done, there are many benefits for the reciter. Allah Almighty also has the greatest name, al-ism al-'azam. It is secret and only those who have nasib, who were granted that secret, know it. It is not found by research, but by whomever Allah wills it to be known, that favor reaches the person. It is by the wisdom of Allah, and He grants to whomever He wishes to grant it to.

You cannot interfere in Allah's work and question him. Why? Because the questioning is also created by Allah, it makes no sense to ask Him to question Himself.

Sayyidna Ali says about Allah 'azza wa jalla, that the creator of "how" and "why" is Allah, and you cannot ask about it. He is the owner of the

belaghat, the one who has the highest station, the highest knowledge. "Why" is also created by Allah, so one cannot ask Allah why. Allah 'azza wa jalla does what He wills, and as He likes. What is required for us, He gives us, and He commands us. Do not interfere in things that are useless and that do not concerns us. Your mind has a limit, a boundary. Do as much as you can, [because] God forbid, if you pass that boundary, the cables will burn and the mind will go away. It would be for your disadvantage and for your harm. Allah 'azza wa jalla has shown us things that are going to benefit us. He told us about them, so do them. If there are other things that you want, if He wants, He will give it to you. If He does not want it, then it is not going to happen. If you want something, and if there is a path, continue on that path, that is what is required to do. Allah 'azza wa jalla knows people's limits. He knows the boundaries, and He gives something to whomever He wishes, and doesn't give it to whom He doesn't wish. We cannot interfere in his work.

A believer should, therefore, know the things that need to be done and the things that must not be done. There are plenty of ignorant people, who can talk as they like and as much as they want, but the believer needs to know his adab and his limits and boundaries. He needs to know that adab is the most important thing. It's important between people and towards Allah 'azza wa jalla. It is one of the most important things towards Allah. So let us keep within adab, and with good manners apply and perform as much as possible the things that He ordered us to do. Let us have the niyyet to do them all, and Allah will give us according to our intention. He will reward us accordingly. If you can do it, fine; but if you can't, then even if you don't do it, still because of your niyyet, Allah 'azza wa jalla will grant you the rewards and give you the bounty. He is of endless bounty, endless treasures, and He is not worried about running out supplies.

May Allah give us the faith and strength. May He protect us from the fitnah of these End Times, and from calamities and diseases also.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

198.

**GOOD PEOPLE**

**Tuesday, 1 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Walla-nabluwannakum bi-shay’in mina l-khawfi wa-l-jū’i wa-naqsin mina l-amwālī wa-l- anfusi wa-th-thamarāti wa-bashshiris -sābirīn” (Qur’ān 2:155).

Allah 'azza wa jalla says to be sure that We will test you with hunger, famine, and death, but to give glad tidings to those who are patient. All of these are tests. During these days there are always tests, but now there are more. There are things over people. Right now are the Last Days, and thanks be to Allah that there is no hunger here.

There is barakah here, but there is hunger in other places. Even though there is no hunger here, there is no patience. People slander patience, and calumny is quite prevalent. May Allah reward them, be happy with them, and be satisfied. Allah has said regarding our leaders, that those who say and remember Allah and who ask for help from Allah 'azza wa jalla, He will help them with everything. He is helping all Muslims all over the world, wherever they may be. He is helping even those who are not Muslims.

Unfortunately, there are people who are opposed to everything and are not being patient. Let alone not being patient, they are even cursing Allah and cursing towards the Holy Prophet! They are suffering here [now],

and [yet] their suffering is in vain and of no benefit. They have no glad tidings.

The glad tidings are for those who are patient and who trust Allah and seek refuge in Allah. That is of benefit, so all these harms that we are suffering for the sake of Allah may be rewarded in the Hereafter and in this world as well. For these, their works are done at ease, but those who take sides with evil are never at ease. They eat at themselves from inside. But it is only their fault and due to no other reason that they harm themselves, suffer punishment, and torture themselves.

What Allah says happens; what He wills happens. We need to believe this; we need to believe in Allah. Allah 'azza wa jalla has provided us good people to rule us [i.e., in Turkey]. This is important, because most of the time we can see in the countries around us, that they are suffering. They are suffering from their president or prime minister, and they cannot change anything.

No matter how smart or intelligent one may be, if there is someone who is not good for you ruling you at the head, harm and suffering will come regardless of your intelligence.

Allah is with those who are good; that is what is beautiful. Even if they don't do anything else, as long as they are people who obey Allah and follow Allah, that is the biggest advantage.

Because our Holy Prophet says, "However you are, that is the kind of ruler Allah will place over you." Insha'Allah, to their credit those people who are in the silent majority are plenty in this country. Allah has placed good people to rule over us. These good people are not just doing good for Turkey but good for the whole Islamic world.

People in Turkey are not aware of it, but when Turks go abroad everybody is looking at us. This place is the head of the Islamic world; nowhere else is – neither Mecca, nor Medina, nor anywhere else. It is not they. They are the enemies of Islam and Muslims, but here is the head of Muslims, so Allah helps them [i.e., our leaders]. Those who receive

Allah's help will never fall. It is the End Times now, and the Owner of the Time, the Sahib, will arrive and appear soon. He will come out with the good people. No bad people will be left, insha'Allah. The time is near, so to protect ourselves we need to be patient. Just as the president says, stay at home and do not leave the house too much.

Just like Sheikh Baba, Sheikh Nazim, used to say, do not get frequent crowded places. It is the same thing that our president is saying. He is not saying a bad thing. If you don't protect yourself, then you can't blame this or that other person. Everyone should try to preserve themselves as much as possible. This is what needs to be done. Once this is done, then insha'Allah let us also trust in Allah, and that is [in fact] the most important thing.

We will seek refuge in Allah, we will believe in Allah, and we will make dua, supplication and prayer. With His help, insh'Allah, our end will be good. In every way it is going to be good. Never will we be at loss, as we are with Allah. [Whether things go] this or that way, it will be good. But those who do not believe in Allah are always at loss. Whether they are good or bad, it doesn't matter. There is no difference, for they are always at a continuous loss. They have no quality, and their end will be bad. Turn back to Allah, and believe in Allah.

May Allah give us iman, true strong iman, such iman to all of us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**199. THE ONE WHO LAUGHS LAST**  
**Wednesday, 2 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Inna l-ladhīna ajramū kānū mina l-ladhīna āmanū yad'hakūna wa-idhā marrū bi-him yataghāmazūn" (Qur'ān 83:29-30).

In the Holy Quran, Allah 'azza wa jalla says that those without faith were mocking and laughing at the faithful, and thinking that they were doing something useful. When they went back to their community they were happy."

This is how Allah describes them and tells us about them. In this world these unbelievers, who think they are something special, hate, mock, and humiliate the believers. They do all sorts of such actions and think they are doing something special or important. They see themselves as higher, as a more elite class. They would like to use other people as they like, as if it were their right to do so. In the Hereafter, however, the mu'mineen will laugh at these unbelievers.

They say, "The one who laughs last, laughs longest." So in the end, it will be the believers who will laugh at the unbelievers' states and at their end, because of all the things that they have done thinking that they were the most intelligent, the cleverest, the most learned people, and they did not accept the truth but followed Shaytan. So the mu'mineen and Muslims will laugh at them, because at that time these others will have nothing to laugh about.

At that time, they will be in eternity and suffering the pain. They will be crying and yelling for having to endure such a life, and its end is going to be never-ending, continuous. There are many people in this world who make fun of you, or your type, or your type of clothes. There are many people like that who might be saying, "What kind of thing is this?" They laugh a lot. "Is this modernity? What kind of clothes are you wearing? Look at how you are acting!" There are many who think like this, yet these clothes and actions are for the sake of Allah, and they are done for His satisfaction. So those who laugh at these will in the end regret it. They will be sorry.

Our Holy Prophet says that on the path of Allah we are not going to worry whether they're going to laugh at us or mock us. There is no need to be sad. Everybody dresses as he pleases, roams around as he likes, walks around as he likes. Nobody laughs at you just because you are wearing modern clothes, so nobody should laugh at you if you are wearing dervish clothes. So we need to be careful with this, and Allah is watching all of us. Our end will be in the presence of Allah, and those who win in the end will be the mu'mineen, the believers. So there is no need to be sad, or to be distressed, or to be embarrassed.

If there is anybody who should be ashamed, it is those who are disobeying the commands and orders of Allah. Their end will be in loss, and it is not going to be good for whomever does not repent.

May Allah give us health and wellbeing, and give strength to our iman, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**200. THE VIRTUES OF SURAT UL-'ASR**

**Thursday, 3 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

There are many surah's in the Holy Quran and all of them are beautiful. There is one particular surah that is short, yet it tells people and Muslims what to do. It explains it. Those who follow these suggestions reach felicity. It is Surah Al-Asr.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says, Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa-l-'asri, innā -l-insāna lafī khusrin illā l-ladhīna āmanū wa- 'amilūs-sālihātu wa-tawāssau bi-l-haqq wa-tawāssau bi-as abr."

Allah swears that all humanity is at loss, the son of man is at loss, except for those who have faith, who do good deeds, and who are patient. They are the winners. The rest are all at loss. It is not so long of a surah, but it is hard for humanity to do. To do good, to help others in doing good works, is difficult for people. This is because there are many things that appear to stop oneself, a list starting with the nafs and Shaytan. Those around us try to stop us from having faith and doing good works, and they do as much as possible to weaken people's faith. So those who have iman should know that Allah 'azza wa jalla has granted them a great favor by giving them iman. In any event, those who have faith try to follow Allah's commands to do good, and they perform their worship duties and all sorts of the things that Allah loves. Although they have done these, they also need to be patient with all kinds of suffering and difficulties. They need to be patient, and for those who are patient, their end will be good in this world and in the Hereafter. They will reach



felicity and happiness. May Allah help us all, strengthen our faith, and guide people. They think highly of what they do according to their own minds. "If I do this, it will be good," they say, but what they are doing is nothing but evil. Even if it looks good in their own eyes, what they are doing is evil and harmful for themselves.

May Allah protect us from this and give guidance to people.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**201. VOLUNTEER SLAVERY**

**Friday, 4 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Arrogance is a trait that is disliked by Allah. It exists mostly in unbelievers.

The Holy Quran indicates Nimrod and Pharaoh to have been the most arrogant. Now during our times, those who are unbelievers do not accept others but only those like themselves. They say, "We are the highest!" They do not like Allah's provisions or His orders. In the [ancient] past, they claimed that they were God, and today in the same way they continue to claim the same thing.

As arrogance leads all the way to claiming to be God, they have such an arrogance as to claim that they are the ones who created everything. The progeny of Nimrod still continues. Those who are from Pharaoh do not exist anymore, but the lineages of Nimrod continues today. Wherever there is such arrogance it is traceable to them, and because of their arrogance, they oppress people and make people suffer by supporting disbelief and causing it increase all over.

This is the group who see all of humanity as their slaves, as people who serve them. Because of their arrogance, they do not accept anybody. They neither accept religion, nor faith, nor do they possess humane characteristics. They want everything for themselves, and whatever they do, they claim that they're doing it for the benefit of humanity. By doing so, they are trying to deceive people, and people are deceived. People

willingly become slaves for them. Those who are slaves to their nafs become slaves for them. Those who control their ego, and are not slaves of their ego, cannot submit to them. They play with people, as if the people are like toys. I'm going make you wear this today, and tomorrow I'm going to make you wear that. I'm going to make you eat this and drink that. They are making others do it for them.

Allah 'azza wa jalla gave everyone intellect and told us not to be slaves for such, but rather to be servants of Allah. Servanthood is from a high level, but this other slavery is from a lowly level. That is why Islam did not want slavery, and always encouraged people to be saved from slavery, and encouraged it even in the era of slavery. Now you don't see slavery of the type that was in the past, but it is really the same slavery, it only continues in a different fashion now. In the past they used to buy slaves or gain slaves in battle, but today people willingly make themselves slaves and give themselves up. On top of it they give money, they actually pay money to be made slaves. They don't want to be the servants of Allah, but rather they want to be the slaves of low people.

May Allah protect us and forbid such low deeds. May Allah give us intellect and mind. May Allah protect us from the evils of our ego, so that we may not fall into such lowly states.

May Allah strengthen our faith, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**202. TWO TYPES OF PEOPLE**  
**Saturday, 5 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

There are two types of people. There are many types, but these two types are totally and absolutely the opposite of each other. One are the beloved servants of Allah, awliya, the saints, and the others are the ones disliked by Allah, the enemies of Allah.

The type that includes the awliya of Allah, do not interfere with Allah's doings. Even if the world collapses or burns, they neither make petition nor oppose, nor do they anything at all. In other words, nothing alters in their heart. They are with Allah. They say, "This is Allah's will: we do not interfere with it or stand try to obstruct it." They do neither oppose it nor make dua that troubles or calamities will be lifted or that they might be saved therefrom. No, they don't.

These are special servants of Allah, awliya of Allah. Not all of them are like this, but some.

The other group, even if the whole world is destroyed, they [also] don't care, [but] they just want to save themselves, their own egos. Even if humanity perishes, and the world is destroyed and burnt and ruined with nothing left, as long as nothing happens to them, they don't care at all. These are the enemies of Allah, those whom Allah dislikes.

One type accepts the will of Allah and accepts in submission that everything is from Allah, but the second type is submitted to their egos, doing things for it for it and themselves.

There are very few of the first group remaining nowadays, as we said. The awliya of Allah are not so many in any case. The other ones have filled the whole world up. The world is full of them. Even if the world is destroyed, as long as nothing happens to them, people they don't like are gone, the world or the country is ruined – as long as nothing happens to them, they don't care at all.

These are End Times, so Allah has created many of these people [for these days]. They do not gain anything in this world. They live in distress and without peace, and in the Hereafter it will be yet worse for them. Their state will be worse.

May Allah protect us, may we be amongst his beloved servants Insha Allah, those who do not give much importance to this world Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**203. SIN ALREADY COMMITTED**

**Sunday, 6 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah says in the Glorious Quran, Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Iqrā' kitābaka kafā bi-nafsika l-yawma 'alayka hasībā" (Qur'ān 17:14) "Read your record. By yourself you are enough this day to take account of yourself."

Allah says read what you have done. All is written here, and all that is written will witness for you as to whether your actions were good or bad. Read your book, today, you suffice for yourself.

Nowadays they have made a small gadget, and within this small gadget you are able to show your life. In order for people to understand the greatness of the Holy Quran, these things are made plain, but instead of acknowledging its meaning, people go yet further astray. Their rebellious behavior goes against them in fact, because everything is being recorded. Every action will be recorded, and you will be questioned according to what is recorded. If you have done good, it will be rewarded; if you committed bad deeds and did not repent, they will return as a punishment.

It is a punishment for you. Allah 'azza wa jalla says for those who have committed sin and do not reveal it and are ashamed of it, it is thus covered and Allah will also cover it for them on the Day of Judgement, so that they will not be disgraced. They are not alone on the Day of Judgement, because when you are reading your book, you are not reading it alone by yourself in a room, but are rather amongst millions and millions of people reading it. So you are both ashamed and disgraced

in front everyone by what you have done. You are also suffering the punishment for it.

So if you are ashamed of it and repent for it in this world, Allah will say that He covered it for you. And likewise, He will cover it for them on the Day of Judgement, too. This is an important thing: everything is being written, and everything will be read, yet those things that Allah wants to be covered, they will be covered. So for all those who have committed sins, don't say something wrong, and ask, "Why should I hide what Allah already knows?" Those are empty words, and are the sayings of Shaytan. It should stay [a secret just] between you and Allah. If you have repented from your sins, there is no need to mention them. So these ignorant people do not know, and they think that if they reveal things that we have done, maybe it's going to be lighter. They have such a thought, but that's the wrong thought. The sins are covered.

The Holy Prophet says that if you have fallen into sin, cover it, hide it, and do not say, "I did this or that," but rather repent and ask for forgiveness for those sins Insha Allah. May Allah protect us.

May He protect us from sin, and may He forgive us, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**204. DUA OF KUFFAR**  
**Monday, 7 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says, Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa-mā du'āu l-kāfirīna illā fī 'alāl" (Qur'ān 13:14), sadaqa 'Llahu l-'Azīm. "

And the dua of kāfirīn [i.e., those who cover the truth] is nothing but an error." Dua, supplication, is a blessing given to us by Allah. It is special for Muslims.

Prayers of the kuffār have no effect. It does not matter whether they make dua or they don't, because they do not accept the command of Allah. They can say as much as they want making dua supplicating or praying, but it has no value, it has no benefit. Allah gave this to Muslims. Allah gave this as a weapon. They are making so many weapons, but their weapons have no use in front of [a believer's] dua. This weapon of dua is to protect ourselves, and for victory. We should always make good duas. "Well, I made dua, but it was not accepted." Allah answers the dua of those who believe, the dua of Muslims, but not all of them are answered here. Some of them are left to be answered in the Next Life. These days the most important thing, and what we need the most, is dua. We need to make dua for each other, and to ask for others' dua. This will have a great benefit for people.

Dua is the key to everything. Medicines too have benefit, but with dua. Most people take medicine, but then say that it did not work. That is why



we need to make dua, and to say that the medicine is from Allah, that you (He) gave it as a means, and so we find health through it. It is a means to help, and so that the means may have its [good] effect, we make dua. So that this sickness will go away. We need to make dua, so that evil and bad things will go away and stay away from us. That's how we should make dua for everything. It is beneficial for all kinds of things. Allah 'azza wa jalla gave this blessing to people.

That's why dua of kuffār is not answered. No matter how much they make dua. First of all they need to believe in Allah. They need to accept the commands and orders of Allah, and then their dua will be answered. This is the secret of this matter. That's why sometimes those who are non-Muslims used to come and ask for dua. Why? Because theirs were of no benefit, and they heard that Muslims' prayers are answered. We have seen many such people, have heard of many such people. They always came and asked for dua.

May Allah give them guidance so that their prayers can also be answered. We want good for people. And the greatest good that we can ask for people is to recognize Allah and accept Allah, to come to faith.

May Allah give strength to our faith, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**205. BEHAVING RESPONSIBLY TOWARDS TRUSTS**  
**Tuesday, 8 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Innā 'arad'nā l-amānata 'alā s-samawāti wa-l-ar'i wa-l-jibāli fa-abayna an yahmilnahā wa-ashfaqna minhā wa-hamalahā l-insāna innahu kāna salūmān jahūlā" (Qur'ān 33:72)

"Indeed, We offered the trust to the heavens and the earth and the mountains, but they declined to bear it, being fearful of it, but Man took it upon himself. Indeed he truly oppressive and ignorant."

Allah 'azza wa jalla says in the Holy Quran that, "We offered the trust to the mountains and the rocks, whatever there is." They did not accept it, because they knew how heavy it was, but the son of man accepted it, considering it to be an easy matter. It is not easy. The mountains, the rocks, and the skies did not accept it. They did not want it. They declined the offer, because they said that they could not carry this burden. It says that the son of man is ignorant and cruel, because he said that he will carry it.

This is a beautiful trust. Allah has granted it to us as a blessing to the son of man. However, the son of man has breached the trust. He accepted it, but does not do what was supposed to be done in accordance with that trust. This is what is meant by "breach of trust". When any trust is given, it needs to be protected and preserved. When someone gives you something to keep in trust, you have to protect it. When you make a

promise, that is a trust; when something is given, it is a trust; when you are with somebody, that person is also a trust. Everything is a trust. Sometimes the son of man misappropriates, and you then ask, "Why did he do such a thing?" Whoever did it will receive the harm caused by his misbehaving. This is the nature of man. This is how he is.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says in the Holy Quran that "to betray the trust is the nature of the son of man." This nature is corrected by means of Islam and the fear of Allah, but there are many people who misappropriate the trust and breach the trust. To keep the promise is a very important thing, because Allah 'azza wa jalla, chose the son of man to carry that burden. Instead of carrying, though, they are breaching the trust. It is the result of his following Shaytan and his ego nafs. By doing so, they are not keeping the promise, not keeping it for its [rightful] owner. They are wasting it and not giving it value. If you attribute value [properly], you become valuable. For those who do not give value to it [i.e., the trust], they are at loss. May Allah protect us from that, but first Muslims should obey and keep the trust. The others, well we [already] know that they are kuffar, without faith, and off the path. The case is harder for people who say they are Muslim, but do not keep the trust. May Allah protect us. May Allah not make us follow our ego.

May Allah strengthen our faith.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

206.

**WIN IN THE END**

**Wednesday, 9 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our father Sheikh, Sheikh Nazim often said, "Do not worry too much for this world, for what is happening, all things are willed by Allah."

Whatever Allah wills and has written, happens and will happen. Allah is the creator and these people are just a means.

Now they say this one did this, this one did that. There is no need to worry about other people. The real creator and the one who does things and causes things to happen is Allah. So there is no need to be upset about certain things that happen. As long as you are with Allah, in the end you are the victorious one; you will win. If not, if you are not with Allah, then you can be as anxious and worried as much as you want and like, but it is not going to benefit you at all.

Now the state of the world is this as we see now: the whole world is worried. Worried about what they should be doing, where we're coming from, where we're going, with "this one did that" and "that one did this." Yes, people do things, but without the will of Allah nothing would happen.

Allah gives the person that permission to do things, whether it's good or it's bad. Allah is granting to people that they are able to do things. There are people who follow their ego and those who do not, but it's all from Allah. It is Allah's predestination, something He willed to happen.

Something could be this way now, and it could be different from now on in the future. Yet whatever be the case, it is what Allah allows, and Allah wants us to submit to Him. "Don't be sad," He says, "Don't be worried or anxious." As long as you are with Allah, then you will win. Those who are not with Allah, those who are away from Allah and with Shaytan are the losers. Even if the whole world is within their hands and under their order, under their command, they will [only] win for a short period of time, [only] temporarily, and then forever, for eternity, they are at loss.

So people are anxious, but there is no need to be anxious. They are both losing their health, and some of them are losing their minds. Be with Allah to stay strong; everything is from Allah. We will return back to him. The things that He does are beautiful and good. There is the saying, "Let's see what our Lord does, and whatever He does it will be good for good." This is what the lovers and awliya of Allah say, and in fact it is like that.

May Allah strengthen our faith, and the rest will be easy, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**207.           MERCY THAT DOES NOT DESCEND**  
**Thursday, 10 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla created everything beautifully, gave us time [itself] and gave everything its [own] time.

Every time has a different feature. Winter has a feature, a benefit, and there is another benefit in springtime, and another benefit in summer, another in autumn, and even from one month to another the special features and benefit changes. Allah 'azza wa jalla gave sustenance for everything according to its season. What does it do? What is beneficial to man? He gave those things that season.

Now people talk without thinking and say that the weather is fine. The weather is nice in spring, [and yet] cold and rainy weather is nice in winter. But people find this or that air beautiful according to their own tastes. Of course, this cannot interfere with the will of Allah, but what Allah normally gives to this season now is for it to be cold and rainy. Allah's work is not interfered with, and this means that this [will] is what is right for the people present. People rejoice when the weather is nice and sunny, but it is sunny in summer. It is the same for these countries in winter, but it may be in other countries that Allah 'azza wa jalla made them summer all year. Winter in our country must be cold and rainy.

Climate happens with the grace (lu"fi) of Allah, and when it does not, that means there is something Allah does not want and does not like; it means that Allah did not send His mercy. In the past, they used to call rain a

mercy, and would say, "Mercy is raining." Snow is more abundant [in mercy], and it brings down the blessings of Allah, angels descending with every snowflake and it stays on the ground with their blessings.

Foolish people also rejoice, saying "It's sunny, daily sunshine. How beautiful it is!" Allah 'azza wa jalla also gives food according to the season. Allah has given every season foods that are what the human body needs to eat [then].

There are all kinds of summer vegetables and fruits, and they are eaten in summer. They benefit and strengthen the body. It is the same with winter. Of course, this is no longer the case, and people eat summer vegetables and fruits in winter. However, in the past, there were not many vegetables, but even so, there were pulses, and there was the tomato paste they had made during the summer. There was tarhana, and so on.

Things made from the blessings of summer benefit people, give strength, give immunity, strengthen the body, protect against diseases. They are eaten against all kinds of difficulties. Now you are looking, and this disease has appeared, and they say the nation has no immunity. Of course there is no immunity, because what people eat is of no use, like water. Water is actually more useful. Yet even in water they have not left its benefits, but rather filter them in factories and have people drink it that way without anything [healthy] left. So all kinds of things are like that. After that the wonder, "Why are these people getting sick suddenly? What shall we do? What shall we do?" No matter how much you can, you should turn to Allah and ask Him for help, because no one can change this in this season, neither America, nor Russia, nor the strongest countries in the world. No one should try to interfere with the seasons. They have gotten involved in everything, but they can't manage it.

The kuffar are trying to do this too, and want [even] to cancel the sun. [Perhaps Shaykh Efendi is referring to a recent suggestion that we try to block some of the sun rays from reaching earth so as to reduce global warming. -Ed] I mean, it's nonsense, but the unbeliever always looks for

his own interests and doesn't care [even] if the whole world burns. May Allah help. May Allah protect us. As we said, Mawlana Sheikh Nazim (QS) would also say, "Eat the vegetables in their season." [Or] it might be fruit. Of course, they come forth again in their particular season, rather than in another, but they can endure by hiding here and there.

In the past, we used to store watermelons in the straw, and people kept apples. This practice is alright, but it doesn't really benefit when vegetables are not in season. People have forgotten most things. They eat some particular thing and nothing else. There eat just a few kinds of vegetables, whereas there are dozens of edible vegetables to eat, but most do not eat them. They eat two or three kinds, and do not look at the rest. They say, "We cannot eat." If you cannot eat it, then you will get sick, and your immunity will no longer exist. May Allah protect.

May Allah give intellect to humanity, so that they return to Allah and find the right way, insha'Allah. Returning to Allah is happiness both in this world and in the Hereafter.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**208. THE BELIEVERS ARE BROTHERS**

**Friday, 11 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Innamā l-mu'minūna ikhwatun fa-aslihū bayna akhawākum wa-ttaqū Llāha la'allakum turhamun (Qur'ān 49:10) says Allah 'azza wa jalla. "The believers are a brotherhood, so reconcile amongst your brothers and be wary of Allah, so that perhaps you may receive mercy."

Allah 'azza wa jalla says that Muslims are brothers. If there is a difference or a misunderstanding amongst them, then let them reconcile so that Allah's mercy may descend upon you. There is no [such] mercy for non-believers, but [rather] punishment. The mu'mineen should love one another. Allah 'azza wa jalla describes them as brothers, and there are hundreds of hadiths about believers being brothers of another.

Whatever one likes for oneself, one should like for one's brother. Shaytan does not want this. On the contrary, he wants the relationship amongst them to be bad, and for them to fight each other, so that this mercy may not descend upon them. He leads them to harm one another, and to be envious of each other.

Envy is a characteristic of Shaytan. One could say, "I don't have it, so he should not have it either." But you should say, "May he also have it," so that you may be at ease and comfortable and happy. But Shaytan wants their end to be in hell. A Muslim is merciful, because it is one of the sifāt of Allah, but envy is from Shaytan. Nonbelievers have envy and harm.

Even if they act like they're doing good, their aim is different and in the end turns out evil. A mu'min wants good for people, and he wants goodness for everybody, whether they be Muslim or not. For non-Muslims, he wishes guidance for them so they may be guided. Muslims may pray for them, so that their end may be good.

There can be no bigger goodness than this: for them to be saved from non-belief, because when one is saved from non-belief, one is saved for eternity. If they're not saved from non-belief for eternity, [it means] they will be unsaved and will be with Shaytan.

Allah has given intelligence to people, intellect to both Muslims and non-believers, to everybody, so that intellect needs to be used. The Muslim and mu'min should listen and not act according to whatever opinion pops into his head. If you do not want to do it, [then ask yourself] why you don't want to do it. If a person is doing something wrong, then advise him. If you are doing wrong, then you have to fix yourself and control yourself. You have to say this one is a mu'min, a believer I should love him, because it's the order, the command of Allah and the Prophet and the order of Islam. You need to break your nafs, get rid of that aversion from your heart, and remove that envy from your heart. When those are gone and removed, then you'll be comfortable and at ease, because when they are in your heart there's no place for Allah in it. When there is Allah in your heart, then negative things are not in your heart. If your heart fills with the love of Allah, then these bad characteristics do not remain there.

May Allah give us His love in our hearts, insha'Allah, and may it be a means to strengthen our faith, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**209. RESOLUTE AVERSION IS A DUTY**

**Saturday, 12 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, “Walā tarkanū ilā l-ladhīna salamū fa-tamassakumu n-nār” (Qur’ān 11:113). “And do not be inclined to the wrongdoers or you will be touched by the fire.” Allah 'azza wa jalla says, “Do not be with the oppressors or with the tyrants, otherwise the punishment of fire will reach you too.”

Who are the tyrants? Those who associate partners with Allah, those who do not accept Him. They are those who wage war against Allah. Who are those who wage war against Allah? It is clear, because we see the whole world is attacking Muslims, attacking Islam. Muslims have no value, because Muslims have no trust left in Allah, and because they are with the tyrants. They are in abasement, held in contempt, and the non-believers are playing with Muslims.

They [Muslims] are asking from where are these things coming to us? From where are these things happening to us? It is because they're not believing in Allah. They say they are Muslims, but they don't believe in Allah. Instead, they trust in non-believers and are afraid of them. They do as they want even though they say that they are not; they have been like this since after the Ottomans. Whenever one raises his head, they cause so much trouble for him that they force him to be with them. But in the end, Allah will make victorious those who are with Him.

---

Allah says He gives time but that He doesn't forget. In the end, He will put question them, and then give them what they deserve.

These are the End Times, when all sorts of evil, bad things, filth, and dirty things are shown as right and as the truth, and as if they were normal. They are showing evil as good in everything. You are surprised wherever you look, as we see that they do the opposite of nature and what is natural. Yet the whole world is running after them, going after and following them. So you should not be with the zalimeen (those who oppress others and their own souls), rather be with the truth and what's right. Even if others defame and vilify the truth and what is right, you need to be with what is true and what is right. At least in your heart you should be so, even if that considered the weakest level of faith (according to a hadith, that encourages one to fix things with your own hand, if possible). You can't change anything with your hand, and can't say anything your tongue, but be with the truth and what is right, and against unbelief, and grumble against them in your heart.

For a little benefit, for worldly benefit, they say they're doing this, because they do such as such to us, because they are harming us. But let's suppose we go along with them, no matter how much you give them they [never be satisfied and still] will take more. They want more, want to ride your back, to suck your blood. They want to "melt your bones", and do all sorts of things. It will not end yet. You cannot even imagine what things Shaytan and his followers do, or how bad it is. The more you acknowledge them, the worse they become, worse and worse. So let there be an aversion towards them in your hearts, to these non-believers who are enemies of Allah. We need to be their enemy. We cannot go up and fight them and go into war with them, that's unnecessary, and that's not your duty. Nevertheless, your duty is to have a resolute aversion, and to say that what they're saying is wrong, that it's not good, that it's harmful, that it's not useful for us or for humanity. This is what you should hold continuously in your heart. It may help you be saved from the fire and from [divine] punishment and torture. If everyone were to do this, everyone would be comfortable and at ease, and Allah's mercy would descend on us, and we would be with Allah. On the contrary, though, if

you are with the enemies of Allah, then you also are an enemy of Allah. Allah forbid that. May Allah send the Owner to us, and may our faith towards Allah increase.

May Allah cause our love for Him to increase, and may our aversion towards disbelievers increase.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**210. WITH FEET SECURELY PLANTED**

**Sunday, 13 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "Listen to what you have heard from us and act accordingly."

Man, as a matter of fact, [and even] the person of this time, can hear, listen and believe whenever something unnecessary comes up. But if you are to believe [wisely], you will believe is the word of Allah, Allah 'azza wa jalla. If you believe in something else, it will be useless, you will be misled and [finally] destroyed.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, "Wa-inn tu"i' akthara man fī l-ār'i yu'illūka 'an sabīli Llāh" (Qur'ān 6:116).

Allah 'azza wa jalla says, "If you listen to most people, they will cause you to stray from the path of Allah." They will not bring you closer to the way of Allah. Everyone has an opinion, a thought. There are millions and billions of people, so if you try to listen to them, you will go astray. Allah 'azza wa jalla's way is clear, however, His orders are clear, and they are about things that will directly benefit you. The rest are things of no value. There are few people who go along the way of Allah, and there are many who follow the way of Satan. "This guy said...Let's go after this," they says. There are those who live as Muslims, and now there are newly emerging groups and non-Muslims who are competing on the question of which one if the two is worse. Their ideas are competing to see how to get people to go astray and take them to Hell [more efficiently]. Those

who do not believe in Allah, they are nothing but harm, and they should be avoided. It is salvation to turn to Allah by not obeying yourself and your ego, for otherwise, you will be destroyed will go astray, [and these others] will evict you [from the path]. Millions, billions of people, who followed them have been destroyed.

If you have found the way, be careful, and do not deviate from that path. Do not hurt yourself by [listening to] their words and sayings. Do not be delusional. Do not doubt, but continue on the road. The most virtuous thing is to have a stable stance, and to continue on that path, even if you [happen to] worship less and do little good. You have found the right way, so do not deviate from the path of Allah. Control your soul, be firm; perseverance is important. Years ago, and now almost thirty years has passed since then, there was a brother from Damascus who was studying in Cyprus. He asked Sheikh Nazim Efendi, our father, "How will I be successful in things?" because he was reading, but could not read much. Shaykh Efendi said, "The secret is perseverance. If you persevere in everything, you will eventually succeed." Our most important job is the work of the Hereafter. You found the way; persevere on that road. There are many who try to lead you astray, don't listen to them: save yourself first. Do not cause yourself to perish by saying that I will save someone else. Do not go astray.

May Allah protect us. May Allah strengthen our beliefs. We hope for persistence.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**211. RELY ON ALLAH**  
**Monday, 14 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, (Qur'ān 65:03). Allah states in the Holy Quran: 'And whoever relies upon Allah - then He is sufficient for him. Indeed, Allah will accomplish His purpose.

Allah has already set for everything a [decreed] extent.' When people don't rely on Allah, they panic and wonder what to do. There's no need to be surprised or worried. What Allah says will happen and whoever is with Allah will win. Those who are against Allah will lose. Even if the whole world was against Allah, they cannot make even a little progress or win. Not just the whole world but even if the whole universe is against Allah, they still cannot do anything. If they are with Allah, even if they cannot do anything, they are still in gain and in goodness.

Therefore, the state of the world today is ruining people's morale. Sometimes they lose hope in Allah, but Allah says to not lose hope in Him. Allah is with you. And as long as He's with you, you are in gain in every situation. As long as you have Iman and you trust in Allah, He will help you. People these days, Muslims and non-Muslims, are losing their morale. Whereas Muslims should have a higher morale. Allah exists so there's no fear for those who are with Allah. Allah is The Everlasting, so whoever is with Allah is always in gain.



May Allah give us strong Iman. May Allah protect us from such states. The hopeless ones are the Kafirs, those who don't believe in Allah. Allah told us that we're not going to stay in this world forever.

Everyone is leaving to the hereafter; that's where people will go. May Allah have mercy on those who've passed away and give the rest of us Iman and safety Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

212.

**ALLAH'S ORDER**

**Tuesday, 15 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Allah 'azza wa jalla says that when you conduct business, make a deal or a sale, where "this was this, and that was that," make sure to write it down.

"Fa-ktubū wa-l-yaktub baynakum kātib" (Qur'ān 2:282). Allah 'azza wa jalla states this in the Holy Quran. Why is he saying this? Because it is the nature of humans to forget. Some people use that as an excuse. They then say I did not say that, you said this, and thus there might always be a disagreement. In the time of the Holy Prophet, there weren't very many people who knew how to read and write, but he said this anyway. In those days, though, people were not as forgetful as are people today, and they were also more honest. But again this [rule] applies to everybody, and applies for everybody. He says write whatever you have agreed on, so that there will not be a disagreement afterwards, and so that you may neither be wronged nor commit a sin by infringing on the rights of others.

This problem occurs a lot nowadays, and people come to us and say that they have made such and such deal with someone and gave him money, but that he's not giving it back. Do you have anything written? They say no. They ask, "Pray for us."

You have not done what Allah commands you, and now we say that you can only get your rights on the Day of Judgement. What they saying as a figure of speech, we have been saying the same so many times,

repeatedly. They say they knew the person well. That's the point though: [usually] it doesn't happen with strangers, but mostly happens with the people you know already, such as your relatives, close friends, people you trust. So this issue is important. Why is it important? Because both of you are giving an opportunity to others to commit sin. Even if you do not sin, you are not obeying the command of Allah. There is a direct command of Allah that when you have a business deal, write it down.

Only a few people actually write it though. They claim they trusted each other. But the next day, people forget, or five minutes later Shaytan comes to his mind, and his ego comes up, and he says that you gave him too little, that you were not supposed to give that amount and this is not fair. He says that he is being wronged and deserves more. According to him it was from the the second day that the niyyet started. So to keep things clear and stable, you need something in writing and you should each keep a copy of the agreement. Then you have an agreement, and you both know what's written, and you can say, "Okay, this is what we said." Then I can't back down from it. This is his right. We did not forget, there is no lie here. Insha'Allah, we will do so. Otherwise, no matter how much a person trusts himself, most of the time he finds excuses such as that he forgot or misunderstood.

"Allama l-insāna mā lam ya'lam" (Qur'ān 96:5) "He [Allah] taught man what he had not known."

Allah 'azza wa jalla created us, and knows how He created us. He knows also that He gave us an individual self (nafs), and also that the whispering of Shaytan is there. Allah 'azza wa jalla created us and He knows every detail about us, so He has taught us beautiful and good things for this world and for the Hereafter, down to the smallest details, so we might not make mistakes. He has taught us everything. [About] whatever we do, He has informed us of all of His commands through our Holy Prophet, and those who follow these commands, and obey them, will neither lose here or hereafter. Those who don't listen lose here and hereafter.

May Allah keep us safe from that [loss]. May He make us succeed in doing these things, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**213. THE TRUTH AND FALSE ARE CLEAR**

**Wednesday, 16 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, (Qur'ān 02:256) Allah states in the Holy Quran: 'The right course has become clear from the wrong. So whoever disbelieves in Taghut and believes in Allah has grasped the most trustworthy handhold with no break in it. And Allah is Hearing and Knowing.' Truth is clear and falsehood is clear. Those who believe in Allah and are connected to Him win. 'Taghut' is unbelief, it means the oppressors. Those who do not submit to them and do not believe them but are with Allah are the winners. Their rope is strong, so hold on to that rope so that you'll also win in the end. Those who are with the oppressors are always in harm. They harm themselves and others because they no longer have conscience, Iman, or anything left anymore. They don't care about anything, even if all the people are gone so that they achieve their purpose. They don't think about anything but their egos. What they do is also wrong. Those who believe them and are with them are hypocrites.

Hypocrites existed during the time of the Holy Prophet too. They're in the lowest pits of hell because you can [clearly] know who the Kafir is; he is in front of you. But you can't know the hypocrite. They go and tell the enemy, the Kafirs, what you're doing. Their harm is much greater. That's why, even though our Holy Prophet knew who they were most of the time, Allah didn't want to reveal them. He wanted them to repent themselves.

Even since that time, they were amongst our Holy Prophet. Now they are a hundred thousand times, a million times more. They think they will gain something, but they are losing. They say that they are Muslims but they are hypocrites. The hypocrite is the one who harms Muslims. They can't harm Islam but they're harming Muslims. Yet that harm is actually to themselves. The torment they inflict on Muslims is written as a reward for Muslims but as a sin for them. Don't be fooled by others and become hypocrites. Don't let your religion go in vain in the end. Because in the end it's going to be a heavy burden. We should be careful of this.

The most important thing is to follow the path of our Holy Prophet, and oppose those who are against Him and not to follow them. Unfortunately, people are being deceived. And when they are deceived they think that they're right. What is right is clear. Allah states in the Holy Quran 'The right course has become clear from the wrong.' (Qur'ān 02:256). The truth is clear and the false is clear. Apart from this, the person who sees the truth as false is foolish. And the one who sees the false as the truth is also mindless. The truth is like the sun. Thank Allah, He has shown it to all humanity. But do not follow those who close their eyes, are blind, and say that there's no sun.

May Allah protect us. May Allah help us and may He strengthen our Iman.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**214.           HELP OTHERS FOR THE SAKE OF ALLAH**

**Thursday, 17 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The Holy Prophet says,“ Whom does Allah help? He helps the mu'mins and the Muslims. The one who helps and keeps helping his brother in Islam, Allah helps that person.

Islam is the religion of goodness, and help should be done for the sake of Allah, not for one's own benefit. This is what Islam teaches: not for one's own benefit. When it is done for one's own benefit, it becomes riyā', something for show and not for the sake of Allah. Allah's help does not come [in such cases]. Thank Allah that our ancestors [even] up until now have been dedicated to helping everyone else and Islam. That's why Allah has been still helping them. Help comes from Allah, and when it does come, everything becomes good. If you seek help and ask it from someone else, then there is no benefit. You just get embarrassed and nothing else. You should not ask help from the non-believers but from Allah, and Allah will help you. He gives when you serve Him.

Thank Allah that coming from our ancestors today also they are helping Muslims and others. Individually, as a government, and as a nation. Wherever people are in need of help, they help them. That's why Allah's help is with us. As long as He helps us, we need nothing else, no one else. Neither from other countries nor from anyone else. Allah will make them all come to your feet and serve you. As long as you start with serving others, also that help will reach you.

This is why a Muslim, a mu'min, should take our Holy Prophet's words as glad tidings. One must believe it.

There might come hardships, however, with the help of Allah, everything can be overcome, and hardships can go away easily. It is said that these are hard times, yet with the help of Allah nothing is difficult. Trust in Allah and help others for the sake of Allah. So as to receive the help of Allah, let's help everyone, Insha Allah.

May Allah be pleased with all of us.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



**215.            THERE IS OPPORTUNITY**

**Friday, 18 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

It's the day of Friday, may it be blessed for Muslims. Friday for Muslims is a barakah, a blessing, a gift from Allah. We have Jumah prayer on this day.

Allah tells us at the time of prayer to leave everything, whatever we are buying or selling, and to turn to Him. He doesn't want us to do anything else. This is for those who are obligated for the Friday prayers. This means those who are man with proper mental functioning, those who have reached adult maturity. Women are not obligated for this; they can pray at home.

Men for five to ten minutes must reserve that time for Allah. Within that time it is sin to sell or to shop. [After all], this is only ten minutes' time every seven days. This is in the wisdom of Allah. Allah wanted it that way, and whosoever respects it will win. Whoever doesn't, even though he thinks he might be winning, he is actually losing.

Sometimes contradictory things happen and the man who might not have been able to sell anything the whole day [up until that time], and then right at the time of Jumah prayer a customer can come and the man misses his Friday prayer. It means that customer is not a good customer [for him]; he's a customer sent by Shaytan. For this reason, let's be careful with Friday. It's not acceptable to miss Friday prayer without excuse. If you are traveling or have any other excuse such as sickness, then you are

excused, but those who miss it without an excuse are losing. There are some people who [only] pray on Fridays and some pray only Eid prayers. That is the lowest or the weakest of faith. It is possible to get used to doing that, but sometimes they forget because they [just] pray from one Friday to the next, or one Eid to the next, they can forget, and even this becomes difficult for them.

Most people do not do; they're not following Allah's commands. They think that they are gaining something, but in actuality they have no idea how much they're losing. Had they only known what they were losing, they would regret it. If they are able to regret it and be sorry, that's good, but when it's left for the Hereafter, then regrets are of no use.

For every salat they have missed, they will pray for 80 years with difficulty. In this world the salat you have missed cannot be made up, if it was missed without an excuse, just for the fun of it. Such is its value. People aren't aware of how much they are missing.

Sometimes they regret it for the rest of their lives, and thus spend their whole life in regrets saying, "I wish I had done this! I could have made so much money! Things were so cheap, and I could have bought it for such a [low] price and sold for that [high] price!" They feel regret, but missing such things indicates that it wasn't meant for you, and since it wasn't written for you, there's no point regretting it. It's done; it's gone; it's not something intelligent to think about. It is in the past. So although you are grateful about some things in the past, such as for these worldly things, you are also losing a lot of things for the Hereafter.

As we said in dunya such happens. If it's meant to happen for you, it's written, but for the Hereafter you yourself are the one losing the benefit. You have the opportunity and the chance for the Hereafter. For worldly things, it's already gone and finished, but for the Hereafter Allah is giving you an opportunity. You can make up for them; you still have the opportunity. You still have a chance to make up for missed prayers. or if you cannot make up for missed prayers, at least have regret, between you and Allah. Allah is capable of everything. He is Al-Rahmān, Al-Rahīm,

the Most Merciful. He is Allah. He might forgive you for it, if you make a sincere repentance.

Allah has given all sorts of opportunities to people, but the son of man does not want what is useful for himself, and instead wants bad things for himself, things that are harmful for himself, and then he thinks he is smart, that he is clever. They act with this [false] “cleverness”, and try to show these ways to other people also.

May Allah protect us from such things. May Allah strengthen our faith, and give us strength and spiritual support, so we may pray, so we may offer our salat. We need Him for this support, for this spiritual support, for otherwise all of the laziness in the world would be on a person’s shoulders. They then say, “I can’t do it. It’s heavy. It’s hard,” and they don’t do it—there are many excuses! Excuses are plenty. If it were to benefit others, all right you could make an excuse, but to make an excuse and lose your own benefit is foolishness. If you look at it from the point of logic, this is your own foolishness.

May Allah give common sense to people. May they do good and keep away from bad, Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

216.

**A GOOD END**

**Saturday, 19 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The Dua of our Holy Prophet, Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, May the end of all of our works be good. The most important work of ours is this life. May we leave this life with a good end and with Iman; that is important. Whether with a disease or other, it's not important. What's important is to leave unchanged with Iman. A person shouldn't trust himself too much. He should trust in Allah so that he may be protected. If a person is left to himself, then he cannot defeat his ego.

His ego will defeat him . Turn to Allah make Dua and constantly ask for help from Allah. We shouldn't forget Allah. If we are with Allah, then our end will certainly be good. Everything will end good, Allah willing. A person who believes and trusts in Allah, doesn't forget Allah. He doesn't say that he has done things himself. We are with Allah in every minute, every moment and every second so that we can defeat our ego. May Allah help us defeat our ego. Otherwise if you forget, then your end will not be good. This applies to all works, whether works of this world or the hereafter. They say, "I'm praying" while those who pray deceive more. We see it all over the world, those who claim to be Muslims are the ones who are harming Muslims the most, they're doing more harm than unbelievers.

Therefore, in order not to be from such people, beg Allah every minute and every moment. We should make Dua saying, "May our end be good. We ask for Your help. Everything we do is done by Your will. Help us to

be on the right way so that our end is good.” May Allah protect us. May everything we do be good. May we be with Allah in every moment and every second. May we always remember Him insha’Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**217. A WAR BETWEEN UNBELIEF AND FAITH**  
**Sunday, 20 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

A believer's test is in this world. The world is the place of tests for the believer and it is the heaven of the unbelievers, they say. How would it be heaven in this world? Because the place where the unbelievers will go is Hell. So no matter how bad it is here, it's still as a heaven compared to hell. Therefore, no matter how many tests and difficulties a believer faces, it is also useful for him; there's nothing useless.

The unbelievers never stop disobeying Allah. They don't obey Allah's orders. They also keep a grudge against those who are with Allah and who believe in Allah. They're always attacking them. All their lifetime, they think: "How should I torture them?". Those who are like them do the same thing. All they do is think day and night: "How can we be enemies to those Muslims and to Islam? How can we torture them?". Believers and Muslims should not give them too much importance and should ignore them. "They said this and that to us". This is normal, they don't have anything else to do. Never think that they will do you good. Even if they do good, we should think about the reason they did this for. Otherwise, there is no need to be so upset.

Since the time of Adam 'alayhi s-salam, believers have suffered and nothing has changed. It is a war between unbelief and faith. Unbelievers use all kinds of means. They have a famous saying that says, "Any means is permissible to achieve the goal." They say, "Do what you want, don't stop yourself from anything. Shame, sin, oppression, you can do all kinds

of things until you reach your goal.” They said this for communism; but for everything else, it is normal for them to use every means. What a believer should do is to be patient, not to listen to them and not to follow the way they are showing. Whether they say that it’s humans’ rights or something else, do not listen to them. Otherwise, you will suffer the punishment in this world and in the hereafter, and it will be of no use for you. We’re in this world and it’s a place of tests. It is a bit difficult as it is a place of tests but the end of this test will be good for those who are patient. For those who are firm on the path of truth, their end is in heaven, their end will be good. While for those who deviate from the path, it’s hard. It’ll be full of regret and their end will be bad. May Allah protect us. Even though the whole world is in your hands, if you say in the hereafter that you would give it all so that you may be saved, you cannot do anything and it will be of no use. Allah says this in the Holy Qur’an. That’s why, we shouldn’t think of this world as something important or run after those who rule this world, it is not a smart thing to do so. Be with those who are on the way of Allah. And be enemies to those who are enemies of Allah. How are you going to be enemies to them? They are not our friends. They are our enemies because they also consider us enemies, and in the same way we also see them as enemies then.

May Allah protect us. We are in the end of times, there are more tests and more difficulties, but those who are with Allah never have difficulties. May Allah give strength to our Iman. May we be firm on this way Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**218. THE RELIGION OF MERCY**

**Monday, 21 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

The basis of Islam is mercy. Mercy is the attribute of Islam, it's the attribute of Allah. People should be merciful. It is an order for Muslims anyway. Our Holy Prophet says "Have mercy on those on earth so that He Who is in heaven will have mercy on you." Islam is the religion of mercy, compassion and help to people. Those that are outside of it should be like that too but they're hypocrites, liars, traitors, and they do not have mercy. They act with hypocrisy. They show Islam as a bad and oppressing religion. Where as Islam is a religion of mercy. They know everything clearly, but since they are the soldiers of shaytan they show evil as good. They say that they're doing good and they are not oppressing. The evil they do will not remain. But they show Islam as bad so that people stay away from it. In the end, Allah will show the truth. It is the end of times now, oppression has increased. The Sahib will come and everything will be clear. The truth will win. We are sad and people are sad when the truth is shown as bad. But the truth is the truth. The false will never overcome the truth. Allah willing, this truth will come out soon insha'Allah and all the oppressors will be erased from this world. It is the promise of Allah to our Holy Prophet.

Everywhere will be full of light, it will be illuminated with the light of Islam Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



**219. HURRY TO DO GOOD**  
**Tuesday, 22 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah has given people a partial free will. So He says, head towards goodness. Hurry in doing good, race to do good. Don't look at your ego and say that you will do it later or that it is difficult. Run to do good. Run to the way of Allah and to the love of Allah. Race, Allah says. If you try to do this, then Allah will help you. But if you say, "Allah created me this way" and be lazy then you will not be able to receive much. If you go the opposite way, it will be harmful and your whole life will be finished. Not only this life but also the hereafter. You will not gain anything and you will be in loss. Therefore, we should always race for good works. Doing good works is an act of worship. It is what Allah ordered as Fard. Prayer, fasting, Zakat and Hajj are all Fard. Allah has ordered some as Fard for all people and some for certain people. Of those that everybody is ordered to do are prayer and fasting, definitely try to do those. As for Zakat, may Allah give you that you don't neglect it either. It is necessary to intend for Hajj because they put a lot of obstacles for this matter. It was already hard in normal times to go to Hajj, but now it is even harder. But once you make the intention, you will gain the reward for it as well. Try to help people and Muslims as much as possible. Try to do all kinds of good deeds. There is a reward for good deeds.

Our Holy Prophet says, "Even if you pick a stone or trash from the street, Allah will reward you." So goodness is good for people. Allah's orders and religion is beneficial in both this world and in the hereafter. He also

orders us not to waste, ruin or dirty. There's nothing better than this. If people follow Allah's orders, they will be comfortable in this world and they will win anyway in the hereafter. May Allah perpetuate this goodness for us. May He strengthen our Iman even more insha'Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**220. MAWLĀNĀ SHAYKH NAZIM**

**Wednesday, 23 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

When you mention the righteous ones, mercy will come down. The mercy of Allah will come down on that assembly which will be remembered and filled with mercy. The righteous ones are Allah's beloved servants. The closest one to us was Malwana Shaykh Nazim. May Allah raise his station. May Allah be pleased with him for all the services he has done for people. His service was to prohibit evil and show the right way, and thank Allah he has done so.

Those who understand, understand it. Those who don't understand, are committing sin. Shaytan is making many people commit sin unknowingly. Malwana Shaykh Nazim showed the Shariah, the religion and the way of our Holy Prophet to the people. Those who can do it, are doing it. Those who cannot, tried to do as much as they could. What is important is the intention. Those with bad intentions look at the apparent. There are many of them until now. They say that these people are such and such. Mawlana Shaykh Nazim didn't interfere with the Muslims. He didn't tell them to come to him. He was guiding people who had no knowledge of Islam to the way. He brought non-Muslims to the way. He was a means for guidance for all kinds of people. This is what he did. They say that he met this one and that one. He met them because they needed it. He advises people. Whoever comes, the door is open. Nobody will be fired if they came here and did not repent. It is open to everybody from all over the world. The door is the door of Allah. It is a responsibility. "I came and they kicked me out of here." If they said so, how will a person

answer Allah later? The true Murshid looks at the truth, he doesn't look at the exterior but at the beauty within. Allah has given light to everybody, and he was trying to bring that light out. He did not say, "You are like this and like that..."

Therefore, we should respect Awliya'Allah. To respect and honor Awliya'Allah is to honor the Holy Prophet and to honor Allah. Shaytan enters from that door. They say, "You honor Awliya'Allah, you honor the Prophet, you are committing Shirk (polytheism)." But when they removed them, this led to our present state. They even started making people doubt the Quran. So to love and respect Awliya'Allah is to respect Allah and our Holy Prophet. May their station be raised and may their way be full of light. This way will continue until the day of judgment insha'Allah. Those who come to this way reach happiness. Those who do not come to this way will be in danger between the shaytans and this world, and they will drown.

Hold on to the rope of Awliya'Allah. It is the rope of Allah. The one who holds on to it is saved. The one who does not is in danger. It is not clear because the shaytan and the deceivers are many. Therefore, to be with the Awliya is salvation because they do not call people to their own ego, they call them to Allah and to our Holy Prophet. Whereas, there are many people who call to themselves, to their own ego. Those who call to their own ego, call to shaytan. And those who call to shaytan, call to hell.

May Allah protect us. May Allah strengthen our Iman. May He increase our love.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**221. SPEAK GOOD OR REMAIN SILENT**

**Thursday, 24 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet states "Let him speak good or remain silent." Speaking should be for good. A person shouldn't speak something that is not useful because it harms people and it also harms the person himself. Therefore, it is better to keep quiet and stay at home in the end of times. This time is the end of times so we should speak good. Everything causes Fitnah, and Fitnah causes harm. At first it harms the person himself. He thinks that he is gaining some benefit. There is no benefit but harm for both himself and others.

Now they came out with these things where everybody follows someone and believes them too. Allah gave everybody a mind to think. They accept the bad as good and the good as bad. Therefore, this Hadith of our Holy Prophet is important. All of his Hadiths are important. In our time, these people are saying speak out. But what should we speak about if it's not going to be good? It is better to keep quiet than to speak something that's not going to be for benefit

When you hear a news, Allah says in the Holy Quran "Investigate." (Qur'ān 49:06).

Look back at its origin to see if it is true or not. If it is good, accept it. If it is not, then do not be upset for nothing and do not worry. After all, most of the news we hear, even the most reliable ones, can distract people of today and make them do as they please. Thousands of news come out, a

thousand articles are published, speeches, etc. But all are unnecessary. They're not for good but for evil.

May Allah protect us. May Allah always show us the truth. May we always follow the truth Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**222.            THANK ALLAH FOR THE RELIGION OF ISLAM**  
**Friday, 25 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Thank Allah for the religion of Islam because the true religion now is Islam. There is no other religion than Islam. They have corrupted all of the heavenly religions. No true ones are left, they are all fake. Today is supposedly the birthday of Sayyidina Isa 'alayhi s-salam. They are doing an anniversary and a yearly calendar according to it but that's not true either. They are saying this with their own mouths. It is not what we say, it is what the Christians say. The birth of Sayyidina Isa 'alayhi s-salam is two months later from now. Today is something they made up from a pagan religion. So since the beginning, what we mean by the beginning is fifty to a hundred years after Sayyidina Isa 'alayhi s-salam, they came up with fake apostles and saints. They corrupted the religion from the beginning. It is the work of shaytan. The shaytan does not want the truth. Billions of people are following something fake called a religion.

Talking about the Jews, they're not [corrupted] as much, but most of them are also corrupted. They are hiding the truth. They have the truth but they hide it because of their benefit. They do not say the truth. Our Holy Prophet states in a Hadith Sharif: "If ten of the Jews became Muslims, all Jews would become Muslims." Because amongst their scholars, many became Muslims but they weren't ten. They were most probably two or three who became Muslims. They were the highest in status, but they still refused. This means that it is the wisdom of Allah that it should be this way as a test for people until the Day of Judgment.

Those who find the truth find happiness. Those who do not find it; they say, “We created the world. It is in our hands. We do as we want. We cut, we kill, we fight.” They think that they are ruling the world. Let them rule, this is not important. What’s important to us, thank Allah, is being on the right religion. Our religion is perfect, ‘Indeed, the religion in the sight of Allah is Islam.’ (Qur’ān 03:19). It is the religion that Allah wants. He completed it with our Holy Prophet Those who are happy have been following it. Those who are not happy have delved into this world. They don’t recognize anything but this world. They live with all kinds of difficulties because they don’t recognize anything but it. Let them claim that everything is theirs as much as they want, yet nothing is theirs. They will leave it and go away. This is important.

There are foolish Muslims who are running after this world. And those who run after them, they follow them thinking that there’s something special, their end will not be good either. Those who are attacking the Quran, the Hadith, the Prophet and the Awliya think that they are doing something. We say, may Allah guide them. The religion is the religion of Allah. Allah will protect it. They can attack it as much as they want but they’re only harming themselves and their end will not be good.

May Allah protect us. Thank Allah, He has granted us this religion. May Allah keep us steadfast on this path and strengthen our Iman Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



223.

## THE IMPORTANCE OF PRAYER

Saturday, 26 December 2020

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our religion, the religion of Islam, is the religion of salvation. For that, Allah has given worships and things to do. There are the Fard, the Wajib and the Sunnah. The highest of worship is the Fard, it is obligatory to do it. What is the obligatory? It is prayer, fasting, Zakat, and going to Hajj. Praying and Fasting is for everybody; everybody but the sick can do them. The Zakat and Hajj are also obligatory for those who have money, they have to do it. What does Fard mean? It is the worships that are given the most rewards.

The Fard is the highest form of worship. If you were to worship your whole life with Nafilah and Sunnah, it will not replace the Fard. It has such a high reward. What if you don't do it? If you do not accept this blessing, are lazy and do not perform the Fard, you will be punished. Those who do not do the Fard would be committing sin. And whatever Allah wills in the matter of that sin is left to the mercy of Allah. We cannot interfere with His business. But as we said, if you miss a Fard, you can never get its reward or virtue even if you do it your whole life. Allah gave such a beauty and such a gift to people. When one doesn't accept it, there won't be any blessing or light in their worldly affairs. Yet for those who do, Allah gives them their rewards. Some people say: "I don't pray but I make Dua and read Quran all the time." Are you going to make a religion from your own mind? Allah has ordered it, so you will do it. If you want, read Quran from morning to evening, it has no value next to prayer. If

you spend not only twenty-four hours but your whole life worshipping, it does not replace these two minutes of prayer.

The Fard is important, and the same goes for Fasting. Some say: "I cannot fast but I'm giving Sadaqah instead. I don't give out Zakat but I give Sadaqah"; that doesn't work either. The Zakat is different. The Zakat is Fard, but the Sadaqah is Sunnah and Nafilah. What we call Nafilah (supererogatory) is considered a Sunnah, it is these worships that are done after the Fard. The Hajj issue is also different. Even those who have money cannot go these days. Also in the past years, they couldn't go either; they were preventing people. What is important is to pray and fast, everybody can do those Fard. Therefore, it is necessary to pay attention to them. According to the greatness of its rewards, its punishment is also great. It is both big and not compensable. Because when you don't pray, if Allah did not forgive you, you will pray them in hell. The penalty for each prayer in hell is eighty years. One does not even live in this world for eight years. Most people pass away before eighty years. If you consider a person's childhood to be ten or fifteen years, a person prays for about fifty or sixty years in this world. So is eighty years worth it for one prayer? The wise person prays immediately and makes up the Qadā (missed) prayers one by one. If he can make them up, he does. If not, Allah will forgive him according to his intention insha'Allah. May Allah grant us to live these beauties Insha Allah.

One of our old brothers came yesterday, he said: "May prayer love me." May it love you Insha Allah, may it love us all. Those who know the beauty of prayer can't leave it, even in the most difficult time. They get worried saying, "How can I pray without ever missing?" Otherwise, some just let it go and say, "I'll pray later, I'm tired now." Then life just passes by and in the end they'll regret that they lost so much. There is also a punishment after that. May Allah forgive us all. May Allah accept our prayers.

Don't give way to Waswasa, "I wonder if it was accepted or not?". Just pray, Allah doesn't look at such small things. "Oh was my Wuḍū' accepted?" Do not give way to Waswasa thinking whether your

Wuḍū' (ablution) was accepted or not. Do not give way to the shaytan's Waswasa while making Wuḍū'. The shaytan starts from the beginning, for us not to pray. We already have laziness, and on top of that he makes Waswasa. They say, "I'm not sure if my Wuḍū' is proper or not, I give up, let me not pray." That's how shaytan makes people stay away from prayer. Those who have Waswasa, let them know that Waswasa is from shaytan. Allah does not order things that people can't carry. Do your Wuḍū' one time and that's it; it's done. Stand in prayer and then go down and up, and Allah will accept it.

May Allah protect us from the evil and Waswasa of shaytan Insha Allah.  
May Allah give strength to our Iman.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

---

**224. THE TREE OF POLYTHEISM AND UNBELIEF**  
**Sunday, 27 December 2020**

---

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, (Qur'ān 16:106). Allah states in the Holy Quran: 'Whoever disbelieves in Allah after his belief, except for one who is forced [to renounce his religion] while his heart is secure in faith. But those who [willingly] open their breasts to disbelief, upon them is wrath from Allah, and for them is a great punishment.' Even if people unwillingly say something that Allah will be upset with or are forced to oppose Allah, while their heart is still full of faith because sometimes they may force or torture them, there is nothing against them. As long as there's faith in their heart, they can repent and Allah will forgive them.

However, if their heart opens up to unbelief, following it and doing by it, then Allah's wrath is on them. And other than that there is humiliation.

If you love an unbeliever and do what he says, he will not do you good but he will use you, despise you and you will live in humiliation. You can deceive yourself as much as you want, but you are living there without any dignity, in a dishonorable state and in humiliation. Allah will take that dignity and honor that he has given you. If all the unbelievers come, you will still live in humiliation and as a traitor, because you have removed Allah from your heart and you have put unbelief in your heart. That time Allah will punish you. You can console yourself as much as you want, but it is of no use. Even if it is a small thing, you have to get it out of your heart.

Now during these days is the New Year's Eve. And even though many people are suffering, they're still considering it, saying let's do something. It is a sign of unbelief, or rather, the feast of the unbelievers. Instead of saying to people, "This year has passed. Let us repent for the sins we have committed, and ask Allah for forgiveness so He may forgive us", they are trying to end this year with unbelief and with worse sins.

They say that the new year will bring them good luck, but it will not be a good luck for them, it will be worse. Therefore, what is called a new year is of no value. It is just to inform the people that the year has passed. Allah created the days, months and years just for people to know. It is the same every year. Unless you have changed and unless you have left sinning, there is no benefit. You have humiliation. You have bad luck. You have all kinds of troubles.

They are putting up a tree. That tree is just a sign of polytheism from the top to the bottom. The other day, a Jesuit priest came out and said: "Starting from the star that is put on top of the tree to the tree itself, to Santa Claus, all of it is polytheism." They say that 'Isa 'alayhi s-salam is the son of Allah, Hāshā (far from it). "This is his blood, this is his tree, this is his star..." he counts them one by one. "I'm saying this for us. Don't misunderstand me, it is not for the Muslims", he says. The man is telling the truth. He shows his own Shirk.

Our foolish people know it as the Christmas tree. However, it is the tree of polytheism and unbelief.

That's why we need to pay attention to these things. People are sinning when they say, "Let's celebrate New Year's Eve". Even when they decorate, they are also sinning, they are sinning unknowingly. When it is unknowingly, Allah forgives. But if they do it knowingly, that time they become unbelievers. May Allah protect us. There are some things that a Muslim must be aware of. The people of Tariqa must be more vigilant.

The common people are like vermin". The common people are like the four-legged creatures, they don't understand. They just imitate what they see. We should not imitate. We should be careful. May Allah protect us.

May everything we do for Allah's pleasure be successful Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**225. THIS WORLD IS NOT FOREVER**

**Monday, 28 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Our Holy Prophet says that there are two angels that call out every day to people 'Be born only to be dead and build only to be ruined'. What does this mean? People come into this world temporarily. The end is death, so be born only to be dead and build buildings only to be ruined in the end. This world is not forever.

People get worried when a little thing happens. When there is famine or sickness or something happens, they get worried thinking that they will live forever. However, it is the wisdom of Allah that he created people that way. And it is a world of tests, so there will be a test. The most real thing is death. They never think of death. They do not see it as the truth whereas this is everybody's end. People take turns. People are passing away, but most people deny this truth. Deny it as much as you want, eventually it will be your turn.

Many people are afraid of death. Whether you fear it or not, it is going to come. In order not to be afraid, be with Allah and know where you are going. That's why it is said "Die before you die", so that you know where you are going. A person feels comfortable when he knows what he will do. Just as he has a goal and a job in this world, and he is comfortable that way. But when he loses his job and he does not know what to do, he then gets worried and his life becomes difficult. When a person knows where he is and where he is going, he will be comfortable. Where will we be going? We will be next to Allah. Therefore, those who are with Allah are

not afraid.

The world will be destroyed in the end. Allah knows if it will be destroyed with you [alive] or after you, but the world will not remain. Only the hereafter will remain. What is important is the hereafter. While you are in this world, you should not be working for this world but for Allah. Just as our Holy Prophet said, as long as you stay in this world, you should also do your worldly affairs for the sake of Allah. To leave some charity and good works for those who will come after you. What is important is to use this world for the hereafter. It is important not to use the hereafter for this world, but to use this world for the hereafter. You should use this world to be saved in the hereafter, to reach your goal.

When a person knows it that way, he will be comfortable. He will be neither worried nor sad. He will not care about the states of this world, whether it goes up or down. May Allah grant us to believe in that truth and to be with that beautiful truth insha'Allah. May Allah bless us.

May we be happy here and hereafter Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.



---

**226. HEARTS FIND PEACE THROUGH DHIKR**

**Tuesday, 29 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, (Qur'an 13:28). Allah states in the Holy Quran: 'Unquestionably, by the remembrance of Allah hearts are assured.' Allah says that hearts find peace through the Dhikr of Allah. The Dhikr of Allah means always remembering Allah. It means He is with me; this is the Dhikr. This is the Dhikr in the hearts, only then can hearts be comfortable. The farther you get away from Allah, the more you lose tranquility, peace and goodness; nothing remains.

In order to find peace, you should always have the Dhikr of Allah in your heart and on your tongue. Dhikr should be in every organ of yours, such that the more organs remember Allah the more you will find peace and tranquility. As for the troubles of this world, nothing will affect you. The further you are from Allah the more restless, unhappy and without blessings you become; all the bad things will happen to you. But if you are with Allah, no matter if it is illnesses or poorness, nothing will affect you. This is what Allah Azza wa Jalla stated in the Qur'an 'Azimu sh-Shan.

People say, "Let me do this and that, and I will be happier." But Allah who created us, knows how to make us happy. Does anyone know better than him? Hāshā (far from it)! He knows. He created us and gave us the secret. How will you be happy, how will you be at peace, how will you

be comfortable? Allah Almighty has shown this to us, but people seek this happiness in other places.

Some do little things, but for some it is also not enough. Those who are distant from Allah, smoke and drink alcohol. And then alcohol is not enough, so they do drugs. They seek peace and happiness on the opposite side. The more they sink into these things, the worse they get. Those who get away from them, disregard them and believe in Allah are the ones who are happy, comfortable and at peace.

May Allah give us all this strength of faith so that we can be together with Allah and always keep the Dhikr of Allah in our hearts Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**227. ALLAH DOES AS HE WILLS**

**Thursday, 31 December 2020**

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.

Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,

Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin  
wal Akhirin, Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As'habi RasulAllah,  
Madad Ya Mashayikhina, Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim  
Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
(Qur'ān 85:16). Allah states in the Holy Quran: 'Effector of what He  
intends.'

Allah does as He wills. Everything is in Allah's hands, He does as He  
wills. This [Gregorian] calendar is a commercial calendar, one that has no  
other value. It is for business and work, because days and months are the  
same every year. So this is not a religious year but let's call it a commercial  
year. It's the end of the year now. 2020 years have passed. Now Muslims  
think that is it a good thing to celebrate the new year. There's nothing to  
celebrate here. Nothing has changed. It doesn't matter whether you  
celebrate the new year or not. If you're going to celebrate and sin, there's  
no need to celebrate at all.

If you say that it's a new year, it has become a classic thing now, you are  
just getting closer to the grave, your life is passing by so there's no need  
to celebrate that. You shouldn't be celebrating, instead you should be  
accounting yourself for what you've done in the past year and repent for  
it. Make the intention to do better the next year. Don't go and sin tonight.  
This night was a night when most sins were committed but thank Allah,  
because He is "Effector of what He intends.' (Qur'ān 85:16), everything is  
forbidden. Neither tourists nor locals, nobody is allowed to go out; it is  
forbidden.

It is the work of Allah. It is the majesty of Allah. He does as He wills. If Allah wants, He can even make people not to be able to breathe. Allah is The Greatest. The greatness and majesty of Allah are incomprehensible. Therefore, we should take a lesson from it. These foolish ones are not taking a lesson. Those who do not believe in the majesty of Allah are not taking a lesson. Let them not take a lesson. If they don't take a lesson, troubles and calamities will come to them. Let them save themselves. Drinks, drugs and medications will be of no use as long as Allah doesn't want them to be.

Of course, these New Year's celebrations did not exist in the past. Who would have celebrated about seventy years ago? No one would even think of it. Then gradually, it became like a Fard (obligatory). Celebrating New Year's Eve for people is more important than the Fard. It is a must for them, even more than the Fard, to go out on the streets at New Year's Eve and commit sin. Missing it would seem like a very disastrous thing to them. But when Allah wants, He can stop and forbid them all, and imprison everyone at home.

Thank Allah, tonight coincided with the night of Friday, so it was a good thing. No matter what people say, it was a good thing. They should be saying, "We repent to Allah for our sins." People should ask for forgiveness and repent for the sins committed in this commercial year. May this new year be a year of repentance to these people, but unfortunately it's not going to be. They say wish; we wish so insha'Allah. May Allah send the Sahib (owner). Because at the time of Pharaoh, no matter how many miracles Sayyidina Musa 'alayhi s-salam showed, no matter how many things he did, they said, "Okay, we repent.", but then they start again. He then showed other miracles: raining frogs, turning water into blood and things that harmed them, so they said: "Alright enough" but then they go back again. The people of this time are the same. When they see difficulty they repent and say: "Alright" and then one minute later they directly go back.

Therefore, May Allah send the Sahib. What we mean by the Sahib is the

savior. He will save us insha'Allah. He will save all humanity, not just Muslims. The salvation of humanity is in Islam. He will make them all Muslim, and that is how we will be saved.

May Allah help us. May Allah protect us Insha Allah.

Wa Minallah at-Tawfeeq,  
Al-Fatiha.

**Notes:**

**Notes:**

**Notes:**



**Notes:**

**Notes:**



# MAULANA SHAYKH MUHAMMAD AADIL AR RABBANI QADDAS ALLAHU SIRRAHU



## “The 41st Grand Shaykh of The Naqshbandiya Aaliya Sufi Way”

Assalamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakatuh,  
Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem.  
Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem,  
Wassalatu Wassalamu ala Rasulina Muhammadin Sayyidal Awwalin wal Akhirin,  
Madad Ya RasulAllah, Madad Ya As’habi RasulAllah, Madad Ya Mashayikhina,  
Shaykh Abdullah Daghestani, Shaykh Nazim Al-Haqqani. Dastur.

Tariqatunas sohba, wa khayru fil jamiyya.

Auzu Billahi Minashaytanir Rajeem. Bismillahir Rahmanir Raheem, Allah ‘Azza wa Jalla says in the Qur’an ‘Azimu sh-Shan: ‘Guard strictly the [obligatory] prayers and [in particular] the middle prayer and stand before Allah, devoutly obedient.’ He says, “Pay attention to the prayers. Keep the prayers. Do not be without prayer, especially the middle prayer.”

Some people think that the middle prayer is the Asr prayer, but it is basically the Fajr prayer, Allah knows. There is a wisdom in everything. Because when it is not clear, you should keep both the Asr prayer and the Fajr prayer, and the prayers in between also. This is timely in Allah’s sight. Every prayer has its time, and it must be performed at that time. Some pray three times a day; they combine Dhuhr and Asr prayers together, and Maghrib and Isha prayers together. This is for those who are traveling, according to Shafi or other Madhhabs. It is not for those who are not traveling. There is a time. Prayer is five times a day. Allah has made it Fard (obligatory) for people to pray five times a day. It was made Fard when our Holy Prophet ascended [to heaven] during Mi’raj. It was reduced from fifty times to five times.

A portion from the Sohbet by Maulana on Monday, 29 June, 2020.



**Published by: Naqshbandiya Aaliya Sufi Foundation (India)**

[www.naqshbandiindia.com](http://www.naqshbandiindia.com)

**Youtube channel - Naqshbandi India | Facebook & Instagram page - Naqshbandia Aaliya India**

**Transcribed by: Mariam Van Rhodie | Compiled by: Khaadim- Ashraf Ali Ghansar Naqshbandi**